CHAPTERS

ON

THE EARLY REGISTERS

OF

Halifax Parish Church.

From the local archæological collection of the late

EDWARD JOHNSON WALKER,

For nearly half a century, editor of the *Halifax Guardian*,

BY

WALTER JAMES WALKER,

ONE OF HIS SONS.

HALIFAX:

Published by WHITLEY & BOOTH, Crown Street.

1885.

929.3
W18c

LEGISLATIVE LIBRARY,
AUG 24 1894
VICTORIA, B. C.

TO

Mrs. Sarah Bracken,

OF

WOODLANDS, MIDGLEY,

THIS WORK IS DEDICATED,

WITHOUT WHOSE KIND INTEREST AND ENCOURAGEMENT,

IT WOULD PROBABLY HAVE NEVER APPEARED IN PRINT.

"THINE OWN FRIEND, AND
"THY FATHER'S FRIEND
"FORSAKE NOT,"

Proverbs xxvii. 10.

Brookhouse, Luddenden, 188

PROVINCIAL LIBRARY,
VICTORIA, B. C.

24295

The Church Register of Burials.

WHY lookest thou so grim, Oh Death!
And shak'st thy dart,
Pointing with bony finger, where beneath,
Frowns the dark heritage, where all that breathe,
Have common part?
Strike on, thou grisly thing,
Thy dart hath now no sting,
Complete thy subject slain,
Thou shalt have no long reign.
Thy Conqueror is risen on high;
And while *we* live immortally,
Death! *thou* shalt die!!

Why yawn'st thou, Grave, so dark and drear,
As if no line
Could measure thy diameter,
As if so bright, to make thee clear,
No lamp could shine?
Still swallow up our race.
Thou art the hiding-place,
Where He, thou could'st not keep,
Holds all who in Him sleep;
And hearts whose hopes the Grave hath riven,
Shall find the pit, 'gainst which they'd striven,
The gate of Heaven.

E. J. W.

Obiit, 20*th May*, 1880.

PREFACE.

The following pages are an experimental attempt to create, especially amongst the inhabitants of this large and important parish, a demand for the publication, in a respectable form, of the local archæological treasures in which Halifax is so rich. Our local antiquaries in the past, although indefatigable in the formation of MS. collections of historic lore, yet were of too timorous a spirit, to venture to place their efforts in the hands of the publishers. Nor have any publishers, so far as I know, ever made any enquiries, with a view of printing, into the character of the local MSS. which remain in the district. It is true that there are certain "Histories of Halifax" in print; but by far the most valuable contributions to local history, are still in manuscript. These latter are now of such intrinsic value, as to demand exact literal reproduction in print; with the addition, in the form of notes, of such explanatory matter, as would be useful in attracting and retaining the interest of the ordinary non-antiquarian reader.

The first History of Halifax, commonly termed the *Gibbet-law book*, was published in 1708; and is mostly an attempt to explain and vindicate the action of the gibbet-law. The frontispiece to this work, reproduced by photo-zincography, will be found further on in this book, illustrating an entry in vicar Favour's register, which records an execution by the gibbet. The title page, reproduced by the same process, is printed overleaf. A second edition of the Gibbet-law book, was published in 1712; and again a third and last, in 1761.

The next attempt to write and publish the *Antiquities of the Town of Halifax*, was made in 1738, by the rev. Thomas Wright, afterwards curate of Ripponden. This is a work of 207 pages, and is but a poor addition to local archæology. Recently, this work has been reprinted, and is now offered for sale at a low

price. This is no cause of congratulation, as it would have been much better, to have expended the same labour and cost, in producing a real addition to our local antiquarian library. Its only effect is, to lower the value of what remaining copies of the

HALLIFAX,
AND ITS
GIBBET-LAW
Placed in a true Light.

TOGETHER

With a Deſcription of the Town; the Nature of the Soil; the Temper and Diſpoſition of the People; the Antiquity of its Cuſtomary Law, and the reaſonableneſs thereof: With an Account of the Gentry, and other Eminent Perſons Born and Inhabiting within the ſaid Town, and the Liberties thereof: With many other Matters and Things of great Remark, never before Publiſh'd.

To which are added,

The Unparallel'd Tragedies committed by Sir *John Eland*, of *Eland*, and his Grand Antagoniſts.

London, Printed by *J. How*, for *William Bently*, at *Hallifax*, in *Yorkſhire*, 1708.

original edition there are, in the hands of book collectors, for which they will not thank the re-printer.

The most ambitious, in its execution, of local histories, is that published by the rev. John Watson, F.S.A., also curate of

Ripponden, and afterwards rector of Stockport. This is a work of 764 pages and an index, published in 1775; and some of the plates are reproduced, from the originals, in the possession of Messrs. Whitley and Booth, in the following pages. But as may be seen by the samples we produce, the character of these plates is simply *vile*. A few years afterwards, in 1789, a small, evidently pirated, edition of Watson, was printed by E. Jacob, Halifax. This compilation was made by the rev. Edward Nelson, curate of Halifax parish church, as Wright and Watson had been before him; and whose name is retained to this day, in the designation of the street, where the old manor courthouse stands, leading from King street to the parish church. But the most ambitious attempt of all, is now being published in parts, being styled the second edition of Watson's history, with additions and corrections by F. A. Leyland; but, unfortunately, at the rate of its publication, this generation cannot hope to see its completion.

In 1836, a *Concise History* of Halifax, by John Crabtree, Gent., was published by Hartley and Walker, of Halifax, containing very little matter not already given in the older histories.

But it is to the MS. collections and other records, that future historians must look. But in my opinion, a single work, purporting to be "The History of Halifax," is not now desirable. Archæological taste has got past that stage, now occupied by the guide books. A series of volumes, containing the whole of our local records, printed in full, with or without notes, would best satisfy the present needs. Such a series might be termed a "Collection of materials for a History of Halifax," and would form a useful quarry for the specialists, in which to search. These records are numerous. Besides many old deeds in the possession of local collectors, may be named:—The court-rolls of the different manors, those at Wakefield, a perfect mine of historic wealth; the church registers and epitaphs; local wills at York and elsewhere, of which I have abstracts of above 4000; and last, not least, the different MS. collections to which reference has been made. The most important of these are the three MS. volumes written by Watson; one volume at least, evidently filled since the publication of his history. Other

collections exist in the form of notes to Watson's history, made by Dr. Whitaker and others, which enrich many of the copies extant in local hands. Nalson's MSS. so often referred to in Watson's MSS., have never been seen since. But Brearcliffe's collection, although in a condition not creditable to its fortunate possessors, is still in existence, and calls for immediate attention. The nearly the whole of it was published in "Our Local Portfolio," in the *Halifax Guardian*, by my father. But this was over a quarter of a century ago; and newspaper articles at best, have but an ephemeral existence. Surely our Halifax Literary and Philosophical Society, with its large number of members, and its archæological curators, could undertake such a work as this, and do for Halifax, what the Yorkshire Archæological and Topographical Association is doing for Yorkshire.

For this present work I claim no merit. Much of it appeared in "Our Local Portfolio" twenty-seven years ago. I am bitterly aware of very many imperfections and inconsistencies, in this reprint. Being engaged all the day, in an occupation requiring all my mental abilities to do justice to, I have only been able to devote to it my spare evenings. Having been over two years in compiling this small work, it will be easily seen how few those evenings must have been. Indeed, as my daily business occupied from 6-30 a.m. to 10-30 p.m., during one year; and I have always been subjected to many interruptions and petty annoyances, I am sure the readers will overlook any faults they may come across; and I trust, if I am enabled to venture a second time before their notice, to be able to make less call upon their forbearance.

Brookhouse, Luddenden,
November, 1884. W. J. W.

NOTE. In referring to wills and deeds, I have been most careful to preserve the original method of spelling. The value of this, from an etymological point of view, will be found manifest.

Vicar Favour and his Times.

On the south side of the choir in our venerable parish church there is a monument unique of its kind, of a man who was unique of his class. It represents, with a good deal of the character of the material on which the artist wrought, a clergyman of the days of "Good Queen Bess," in a little pulpit, preaching with one hand on his breast and the other on a disproportionately small skull that rests on the pulpit cushion. The preacher, who wears a doctor's red hood over his robes, with a crimped frill of proper Jacobean dimensions round his neck, has ruffs at his hands, and a black skull cap on the crown of his head, and wears a snowy beard and moustache. The statuette is evidently a likeness, and is as brilliantly coloured as that originally was of a more celebrated character, who also flourished in the days of the so-called Virgin Queen, having had the advantage over that celebrated effigy, that successive Halifax churchwardens have renewed the varied colours, and not *beautified* the monument (in the churchwarden sense), by daubing the whole with a clean coat of whitewash. This monument records the merits and death, as well as the very figure in life, of John Favour, for 30 long years, a faithful vicar of Halifax. He was born at Southampton, educated at Winchester, admitted as probationer at New College, Oxford, in 1576, and became a fellow in 1578. He graduated as LLB, 31st April, 1585, and LLD, 5th June, 1592. He was instituted to the vicarage of Halifax, 3rd December, 1593. He was appointed *first* sub-dean of Ripon in 1607, and master of St. Mary Magdalene's hospital, there, in 1608. He was collated to the prebend of Oxton in the collegiate church of Southwell, 30th September, 1611, and resigned in 1623, being succeeded by his son John. He became prebendary of Oswaldwick in York Minster, September 2nd, 1614, and resigned in 1617, on being made precentor of York, with the prebend of Driffield annexed. He was also chaplain to Archbishop Matthews, and residentiary of York.

The circumstances of the parish afforded an excellent opening for a vicar possessing talent and sincerity. Scarcely 38 years had elapsed since, by a barbarous murder, Vicar Holdsworth had been hurried beneath the great tombstone in the south chapel, which he had built in his lifetime at his own expense. For two short years "Dominus John Harrison," the last of the "unreformed" vicars, had held the church. For upwards of 34 years the parish had rejoiced under "protestant" vicars. But what a sample of new order had they been! First, Christopher Ashburn, who for six long years cheated the representatives of his predecessors of their dues, and then in the next six years defaced and sold off "much of the housing of the vicarage," resigning the vicariate, then, to get his son appointed in his stead. Next, the son, Francis Ashburn, whose vicariate is a blank, and whose premature death in July, 1585, was very like a just punishment for the quiet family arrangement by which he had been pitchforked into the living. Then Dr. Ledsam, who found the post so distasteful that he resigned it in 1593, and went to London, where he was murdered. A favourable trio for an earnest, honest divine to succeed! That Dr. Favour *was* earnest and honest, he has left evidence in the parish church registers. That he possessed more than the average ability of the vicars of those days is shown by the sculptured portrait on his monument. No one can behold that head and face, and fail to see therein evidence of an attempt at least to pourtray a man who combined within himself that happy union of learning with active ministerial service, which it has been remarked was "the great characteristic of the Reformers," and "continued to distinguish many of the English clergy in the reign of James the First." The inscription upon the monument also shows that the Doctor did not confine his services to the sick souls of his parishoners. Their bodies claimed no less his healing art. Like many of the divines of those days, he strove to be the St. Luke, as well as the St. Paul, of his parish. The inscription runs as follows :—

Obiit Die Decimo Martii A.D. 1623.

JO: FAVOUR LL.Doct. Medici peritis. et hujus

Ecclesiæ Pastoris vigilantissimi Epitaphium.

Corporꝺ et ægrotant animæ; fremit undiq: rixa
Scilicet orba suo turba Favore jacet.
En Pastor Medicusq: obiit, Jurisq: peritus:
I, sequere in cœlos, qui modo salvus eris.

which may be thus freely translated :—

HE DIED ON THE 10TH DAY OF MARCH, 1623.

EPITAPH on Dr. FAVOUR, LL.D., MOST SKILFUL IN MEDICINE AND A MOST VIGILANT PASTOR OF THIS CHURCH.

In their souls and bodies sick: the murmur swells on every side
Of the throng bereft and smitten, when alas! its Favour died
Lo! the Pastor, the Physician, and the Jurist lowly lies;
Go thou now who would be healed, follow Favour to the skies.

Besides this monument, which kept it column and its colours for over 250 years, there was an inscription on his gravestone in the chancel, of which, says Wright, in his *History of Halifax*, (A.D. 1738), "part at present is only legible. That which remains is as follows:"—

HIC DORMIT JOHANNES FAVOUR, DOCTOR SANCTISSIMUS HUJUS ECCLESIÆ * * * * * * * *

Occubuit seris, heu! quod non serius, annis;
Nec longæva magis quam bona vita fuit.
Quam sacre velavit speciosum pectore corpus,
Dignum equidem tumulo nobiliore tegi,
Qui ~~quidem~~ extremam fidus permansit ad horam.
Non illi tanulus, sed diadema decus.
Theologus, Medicusq: obiit, Jurisq: peritus:
I, sequere in coelos, qui modo salvus eris.

An English translation cannot imitate the word-play of this first line; but the passage may be paraphrased :—

HERE SLEEPETH JOHN FAVOUR, A MOST HOLY DOCTOR OF THIS CHURCH * *

In age he died, not by old age subdued,
Ending a life was not as long as good.
Th[illegible]ay, of so holy a soul the womb,
Worthy at least a richer, nobler tomb:
The soul, whose faith e'en death unwavering found,
No tomb requires, but is with glory crown'd.
Divine—Physician—Jurist—here he lies;
Would'st thou be saved, pursue him to the skies.

He published a book in 1619, entitled

"Antiquitie triumphing over Noveltie whereby it is proved that Antiquitie is a true and certaine Note of the Christian Catholicke Church and verity, against all new and late upstart heresies, advancing themselves against the religious honour of old Rome, whose ancient faith was so much commended by S. Paul's pen, and often sealed with the bloud of many Martyrs and worthy Bishops of that Sea. With other necessarie and important questions incident and proper to the same subject."

In the "Epistle to the Reader" he reiterates the account of the origin of the work ("the request of the Most Reverend Father in God Tobie, by the Providence of God Lord Archbishop of Yorke, his Grace Primate of England and Metropolitan mine honourable good Lord and Patron") and adds

> "A long sicknesse succeeded the first notion: yet it being rather tedious by continuance, then vexatious with pain, I made it advantageable to my purpose, stole so much time for meditation and search as furnished me with more speed to pen it in that order which it is now digested. Wherein notwithstanding I had many impediments well knowne unto the places of my residence; as preaching every Sabbath day, lecturing every day in the weeke, exercising iustice in the Commonwealth, practising of Physicke and Chirurerie, in the great penurie and necessitie thereof in the countrey where I live, and that onely for God's sake, which will easily multiply both clients and patients; yet the night hath afoorded me that which the day would not allow me: the silence and quiet whereof, hath ministred much matter and meanes to further my meditations."

Thoresby perpetuates the account of an act of his as precentor and residentiary of York, which would not have been pleasing to the puritans of the next generation. This is an "MS. penes me" being Dr. Favour's

> "Motives and Reasons for placing the Archbishop's Seat in the Cathedral of York, where it now stands, to obviate in part a Proverb (or Diverbe as he calls it) formerly too frequent, that the Archbishop had neither *stallum in choro, vocem in capitulo* nor *cancellarium in consistorio.*"

Amongst the *(circa)* thirty-three mentions of vicar Favour in the local wills now at York, of 4000 of which we have copies or abstracts now before us, we have not space for more than one or two, which we produce as examples of the influence of the vicar amongst his parisioners.

John Hogge of Jackroide made his will in 1602, and remarks

"Itm. I give for God's glorie and the good of the commonwelthe vj li xiijs iiijd to be ymployed to suche good and godlie uses wth in the p'ish of Hallifaxe as by my good freindes Dr. ffavour and ꝛ yne ov'seers of this my laste will shalbe thought fitt and convenient."

Richard Wilkinson, chapman, of Halifax, in 1607, bequeathed—

"Item, I doe give and bequeathe to Mr. Doctor ffavour for his children £20."

Isabell Maude, widow, of Halifax, in 1613, gave

"To my loving pastor John ffavour, doctor of the lawes and vicar of Hallifax, fortie poundes and to his wife a silv' boull."

Anne Norman, of Halifax, whose name and bequest is referred to afterwards in the registers, bequeathed in 1602,

"to god and godlie uses the some of xx li to be ymployed at the discretion of my executor. Itm I give and bequeath unto my lovinge ante Mrs. ffavor of Hallifaxe my golde braselites. Itm I give and bequeath to John and Willm ffavour the sonnes of my uncle Dr. ffavor to eyther of them xx li and to eyther of his daughters Anne and Judithe ffiftie poundes a peece. Itm I give and bequeath unto my brother Robart Norman twentie poundes. Itm my best gowne I give unto my cozen Elizabeth Power. Itm to my grandmother at Southampton tenne shillinges to make her a ringe and five shillinges to Mrs. Smythson my ants mother. Itm to everie childe and servante in my unckles house xij d a peece. Itm I give to Mr. Broadley of Sowerbye to Mr. Sharrocke of Riponden to Mr. Sunderland of Ealand to Mr. Halsteade of Sowerbye brigge to Mr. Berrn of Illingworth and to Mr. Boothe of Mixenden eache V s The residue of my goodes unbequeathed I give and bequeath unto my uncle John ffavour Dr. of the lawes and vicar of Hallifaxe whome I make constitute and ordaine my sole executor."

Amongst many letters extant of vicar Favour's we can only find room for one addressed to John Savile, esq., one of the Barons of Exchequer, desiring him

> "to take order for punishing one Robert Smyth, commonly called Robin Hood, that hath bene a long tyme a sorcerer and a ffortune-teller, a blasphemer of God, and a seducer of poor people, ignorant but passing obstinate and wilful: getting of servants and children both monye and apparell to tell fortunes, and so following all ffayres and marketts—one of the first order of rogues, and so to be punished. The canons of the Church severely censuring such men Dated Halifax this 7th day of August, 1598."

The principal material work of vicar Favour was the building and endowment of Heath Grammar School, and the wills of his period contain no less than twenty bequests to it. For although the charter of Queen Elizabeth was obtained in vicar ffrancis Ashburn's days, yet there is no doubt but that for vicar Favour's unwearying labours, no school would ever have been built in his days. His celebrated inscription on the master's house at Heath, shewed his pride in his parishioners, the holy people (*populus sanctus*) who had produced so noble a work in so bad and barren a land (*terra mala et sterilis.*) What would be his words now if he could see his institution wrested from the hands of the Church, and handed over to those whose zeal for the promotion of education displays itself in seizing the endowments which Churchmen have voluntarily provided, or in increasing the taxation of an already overburdened population!

Such was Dr. Favour. The period in which he was vicar of Halifax was the Augustan age of the parish. Robert, archbishop of York, who with others was appointed a commissioner to survey the chantries, &c., in this county, in the reign of Edward VI., certified in 1548 that "in the parrysh of Halifax the nomber of houslyng people is eight thousand five hundred." Camden, who visited the parish in 1582 was informed that the population was then about 12,000. Yet from this scant population (scarcely a sixth of the number of the present inhabitants of the town alone), what a constellation of bright stars arose! Bishop Ferrar had been martyred before Dr. Favour was born:

bishop Lake was born the very year after, and archbishop Tillotson seven years after Dr. Favour died; but during his vicariate, Tilson was working his way up to the bishopric of Elphin, and Richard Deane—a rare offshoot from the moorland district of Saltonstall—rose first to the deanery of Kilkenny, and then to the bishopric of Ossory. In the translation of the bible, which was effected at this period, Halifax lays a claim to at least two of the giant minds whose work has excited the admiration of centuries. Sir Henry Savile (of whom more anon) was one of eight eminent scholars at Oxford who undertook the translation of the Gospels, the Acts of the Apostles and the Revelations. And though Dr. Bois, another of the translators, was not born in Halifax, he was the son of a Halifax man, to whose great knowledge of Hebrew and Greek (great even among the scholastic giants of those days) the future doctor owed his early—his almost infantine—acquaintance with Biblical languages.

The devotedness of the old Halifax families to learning is a noble characteristic of this glorious period. The ancient family of Lacy, who still flourished at Cromwell-bottom and that branch of the Saviles which had removed to Blaidroyd (affording shelter at the latter place to the priests of the old faith, until the hand of persecution became too severe) were, of course, excluded by their religious belief from academical pursuits. But the Waterhouses, whose connexion with the parish no doubt commenced here, as elsewhere in the north, with the exercise of manorial rights by the prior and monks of Lewes, could at this period boast of at least three masters of arts, whose names (Philip, Stephen, and Michael) have come down to us. And let us not omit to notice by the way, that, under Dr. Favour's vicariate, Nathaniel Waterhouse, locally the most illustrious of the name, was quietly realising the fortune, by dealing in oils and dye-wares, with which he afterwards erected the Waterhouse charities. The gifted family of Drake, who have rendered Shibden-dale illustrious, had about this period a Dr. Samuel, vicar of Pontefract; Thomas, rector of Thornton in Craven; Francis, M.A. of Christ's College, Cambridge; Nathaniel, fellow of one of the colleges in Oxford; and John, sub-dean of Ripon, prebendary of York and rector of Dunnington. The Saviles, of Bradley (now represented by the Earl of

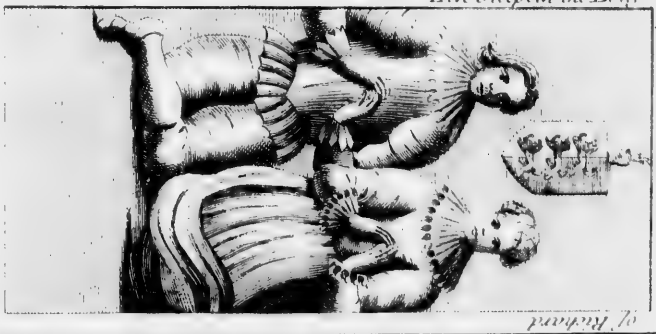
Mexbrough), were, however, the culminating stars of Halifax at this brilliant epoch. That house could boast, at one and the same period, of three illustrious brothers, viz.—Sir John Savile, baron of the Exchequer, and one of the Justices of Assize (the learned friend and host of Camden), Thomas Savile, the correspondent of Camden, and Sir Henry Savile, of whom eulogium must become extravagant before it can hope to reach the level of his talents. Himself an eminent Greek scholar, and mathematician; appointed tutor of the Greek language to Queen Elizabeth; for thirty-six years warden of his college at Oxford; he was a munificent patron of that learning in others which shone conspicuously in himself. To him not his own country but the whole republic of letters was indebted in 1613 for an elegant edition of St. Chrysostom—an edition which cost him the labour of many years and the expenditure of £8,000. Besides that great work he printed the Old English Chronicles after Bede, and a number of other works, in view of which a Yorkshire antiquary has resorted to no exaggeration in declaring Sir Henry Savile to be "a very eminent scholar, perhaps altogether the most eminent man whom the west riding of Yorkshire has produced." A kinsman of this transcendant trio, Henry Savile, of Shaw Hill, also distinguished himself by his learning in the practical departments of pure philosophy.

Nor were the yeomen of Halifax, in Dr. Favour's day, a whit behind the ancient gentry. The Clays, of Clay House, had a son ready to succeed the doctor in the vicarage. The Ramsdens, of Thick Hollins (near thereto), supplied two brothers for the succeeding vicars; and there was a third brother sent to college from the same house. From this same neighbourhood, no doubt, came Henry Wilkinson, one of the Assembly of divines, and Dr. John Wilkinson, the tutor to Henry, Prince of Wales, the eldest son of King James the First. Sowerby was also rearing, in Dr. Favour's days, its two Daniel Greenwoods (one of them vice-chancellor of Oxford under the Commonwealth), and its Joshua Hoyle, divinity professor at Dublin and afterwards one of the Assembly of divines, the learned friend of the learned archbishop Usher. Warley could boast of the great mathematician, Henry Briggs, born at Daisy Bank, in Warley Wood, and baptised at Halifax, Feb. 23, 1560; who was the first occupant of the professorship of geometry

Upon a Pillar
on the South Side of the Quire

Here lyeth the Body
of Bryan Waterhouse
of Hodgis

Here Sleepeth the Body
of Robert Sanderland late
of Kirkland



founded by Sir Henry Savile, and who can never be forgotten as the first who applied and carried out the great discovery of logarithms with which the name of Napier has been made illustrious.

Dr. Favour himself, through his marriage into the Power family, was the means of bringing Dr. Henry Power to Halifax; and we need not say how intimately that enthusiastic observer was connected with the residence here of Sir Thomas Browne, the author of the *Religio Medici*. Watson, indeed, affected to disbelieve this residence, but modern research has placed it beyond doubt, and as Whitaker has observed, "It is no small matter of boast, that one country town has afforded an habitation to two such writers as Daniel de Foe and Sir Thomas Browne."

In conclusion of this long array of Halifax worthies, antiquarianism was represented in that epoch by Nalson, whose MS. has been most unaccountably kept in the dark since Watson's days; and Dr. Favour himself baptised Nalson's successor in chair of Halifax archæology—John Brearcliffe.

Vicar Favour's Registers.

The first volume of the Halifax registers, which commenced in 1538, and is still in good condition, though its material is but paper, and the volume is a thick one, embraces the entries of five successive vicars, and closes in December, 1593. Dr. Favour, therefore, commenced his occupancy of the vicarage with a new volume (which is of parchment), and was privileged to complete that volume some years before death completed his vicariate. Although at that period, and in fact until the 1st of January, 1753, the ecclesiastical and legal year was counted from the 25th March, Dr. Favour adopted the practice of counting his years from the 1st of January, thus marking, at the termination of every historical year, a year of his own presidency over the parish. The 2nd vol. of the register, therefore, commences "ab inductione Joan Favoris LL. Doct. vidz. a primo

Januarii Anno Dom. 1593. Eliz. Reg." For a few years the doctor added-up the exact number of baptisms, marriages, and burials; and also copied the names of all the churchwardens in the parish, with a brief summary of the church receipts and expenditure. But he soon tired of the former entries, and the latter become few and far between, The entry of the first year's churchwardens would seem to show that the parish had placed in office its best men to greet the new vicar. They were—for Halifax, Brian Crowther and John Mawde, both benefactors and the husbands of benefactors; for Sowerby, Samuel Wade; for Warley, Gilbert Deane, of Saltonstall, the father of Richard, bishop of Ossory; for Midgley, Gilbert Lacy, gent.; for Northowram, Richard Sunderland, benefactor, and father to Abraham Sunderland, the great benefactor; for Southowram, William Holdsworth, no doubt of the family of vicar Holdsworth; for Hipperholme, Gilbert Saltonstall, father of Sir Richard, lord mayor of London; for Ovenden, John Bentley; and for Skircoat-cum-Shelf (a singular association of two distant townships, which obtained in those days for some reason we have not yet had time to investigate), John Cooper. At the conclusion of the year (December, 1594), the doctor added-up that he had baptised 377 (of whom 12 were marked with a B as being illegitimate), celebrated 125 marriages, and buried 228 of his parishioners; and these numbers show that Camden's estimate of the population was not far from the true number. The church receipts of the year were :—

	lb.	s.	d.
Of a great leye	33	17	7
Clarke Booke	10	07	6
15 Burials	02	10	0
Sum	46	15	1

Of the expenses we have the satisfactory record :—

Herof they made a iust accompt & ther remayned good in ther hands 2lb. 18s. w^ch^ was delivered into the hands of Robt. Hardy & Robt. Greenwod ch. wardens a^d^ 1595.

The only special remark made in the entries of the year is the following :—

Dec. 5. Robert Wade, Soarby, vir honestus 5 lib: annu reditus dedit scholae, 4 lib. pauperibus anuatim, 30 lib in pecunijs numeratis egenis distribuendis.

The will which thus gave £5 per annum to the free grammar school and £4 per annum to the poor, besides £30 at once, was dated Dec. 30, 1582; but we have an instance of Dr. Favour's carefulness, in a memorandum (still preserved at the vicarage), in his own handwriting of the words of the will.

In the second year the doctor had contracted matrimony, having married at Leeds, on the 12th Nov., 1595, Anne Power, daughter of Wm. Power, B.D., rector of Barwick, and sister of William Power, B.D., a lady Margaret preacher at Cambridge. The Power pedigree, ungallantly makes no mention of daughters: but it informs us that the widow of John Power, a brother of Dr. Favour's wife, was married to Anthony Foxcroft, and that his son, Dr. Henry Power, married Margaret, a daughter of Anthony Foxcroft. At the close of this year (Dec. 1595), Dr. Favour had baptised 401 children (9 of whom have the black B marked against them), married 92 couples, and buried 275 The receipts this year were only £12 15s. 8d. viz., by the clerk's book (for ordinary fees we suppose), £10 5s. 8d., and for 15 burials (possibly in the church), £2 10s. The expenses were :—

Wine	... 5	16	8	Articles ...	... 0	2	6
Clark	... 4	10	0	Mendinge bells	... 1	19	7
Roebuck ...	... 0	11	0	Register ...	... 0	6	8
Visitation ...	... 0	4	6	Look	... 0	1	4

In all £13 12s. 3d., which left due to the churchwarden 16s. 7d. Roebuck was the sexton. In his third year, ending Dec., 1596, he had baptised 355 (19 bastards), married 103 couples, and buried 404. Amongst the latter entries we read the doctor's first record of a murder through the then common vice of drunkenness.

> 1596, Junij 18. John [son of] Edw: Northend North [owram] in æbrietate confossus ab æbrio cognato suo Jacobo Oldfeeld.

The Doctor does not inform us what became of the James Oldfield, who in a drunken brawl had stabbed his kinsman. Another entry refers to a thing which is more of the past than murder and drunkenness unhappily are :—

Decembris 11. An infant found dead on Hal[ifax] more. We shall look in vain in the present day for Halifax moor; but

two entries we have elsewhere met with point to its locality. Amongst the burials in 1592 we have "Edw. Hanson, Ha. moor," whose family name is still preserved in the name, Hanson-lane; and one of the constables in 1629 was "Thos. Blackwood, on moor," who built Blackwood House, as appears by the initials T^M B 1617, cut over the door.

The expenses of this year (1596) only amounted to £16 14s.; out of which £2 5s. 2d, was paid for "makinge y Pulpit." Oliver Heywood's MS. account for Coley informs us of this change of pulpits. While Mr. Denton was curate of Coley that Chapel was enlarged and pewed, and

> "the pulpit brought from Halifax being an old pulpit opposite to that which now stands in the Church; for as this stands on the South side, so that removed stood North; facing the South, at the other great pillar."

Without Mr. Heywood's statement we might safely have inferred that this was the original (because it is the canonical) situation of the pulpit; but it is interesting to know when the change took place. However, both pulpits have long since perished. This one was renewed very soon, as the churchwardens' accounts verify:—"1621, Recd. of Gregory Patchet for the old pulpit 6s. 8d." Gregory Patchett was churchwarden of Midgley that year, and this entry suggests that this pulpit was put up in Luddenden Church, rebuilt and consecrated 5th Aug. 1624, Gregory Patchett being one of the witnesses. He built the old public house at Luddenden now called the "Lord Nelson," and over the door may still be seen the initials and date, "G. C. P." and on the side of the string course "G. P." The second initial would be that of his wife. His father, John Patchett of Midgley, yeoman, made his will 8th September, 1613, which was proved 17th December following. The relatives named are his wife Grace, and his son Gregory and *his* daughter Mary Patchett, and another son John; also his daughters Grace, wife of John Banaster; Sara, wife of Samuel Midgley, and their children John, Richard and Judeth Midgley; and his youngest daughter Avelyne, wife of John Greenwood, and their children, John, Paul, William, Ambrose, and Mary Greenwood.

1634.

He left £3 6*s.* 8*d.* to the poor of Midgley and Warley, and appointed his son Gregory his executor.

In the receipts of the year we meet with a new source of income in 11*s* 8*d.* "gathered at Midsomer and Sheriftornes."

During his fourth year (ending Dec. 1597) Dr. Favour baptised 33*2* (only 6 marked with the big B), and married 84 couples. Seventy years afterwards, in 1668, Oliver Heywood recorded that "Dr. Hook hath a list of 35 young women with child of bastards in Halifax this year," Amongst the births we have the record of the birth, baptism, and burial of his first born,—

> 1597, Dec. 4. Joannes filius Joannis Favoris, LL.D. vicarij de Halifax qui fuit natus 30° Novembris inter horas 5to et sextam ante merid: Baptis 8° Decemb: sepul: 11° eiusde:

The doctor had by this time acquired a more intimate acquaintance with his parish; and we find the result in his remarks in the burials.

> 1596 Jan. 24:—Willm. Kinge Skir. M. This Willm. Kinge was a swearer, drinker, and a most filthy adulterer, amonge others hee kept longe one Dorothy Brigg a wydowe, in whose house and hand hee was stricken with sudden deathe, his last words were othes and curses, hee lyved after about 40 howers but never spake worde.

This would be the youngest son of William King, the elder, of Skircoat, and he inherited from his father Bairstow Houses, &c., in 1554.

> 1597 Junii 17:—Isabel vid: Richardi Comons. This Rich: Commons was an Irishman, by occupation a goldsmith, a comon drunkard, a blasphemer of God's holy name. When he hadd spent all hee could make hee sett fyre to strawe in y^e^ fower corners of his house, and hanged him selfe in y^e^ middest. thus desperatly hee died but by God's mercyfull providence y^e^ strawe take not fyre and so both howse and y^e^ towne were preserved w^ch^ he purposed to burne.

Wright's *History of Halifax*, p. 52, states that the scene of this atrocious crime is "now the Angel Inn in Town," but cur-

rent tradition fixes it to be the Globe inn; and that the suicide "was buried a little above the Town, in a place where four ways meet, now well known by the name of Goldsmith's Grave," and so called in 1623. Richard Commons was a witness to the will of William Dickenson of Halifax, Smyth, in 1579.

The next entries will probably require translation for the general reader. The first records the burial of a man who when he was drunk, fell from his horse and broke his neck, meeting with his death near Mile Cross. The other notes the burial of a traveller whose name nobody knew:—

> November 13: Edward Thomas als. Hauckstons cū ebrius esset ab equo cecidt, et collū sibi fregit, prope crucem milliarē est invētus mortuus. Decembris 30: Peregrinus cui' nom'e incognit'.

In the expenses of this year we have a payment of *1l 9s. 5d.* for a clock.

During his fifth year, ending Dec. 1598, the doctor baptised 276 children (7 of them with the black B), married 114 couples and buried 427—an enormous rate of mortality.

The special entries this year are—in the baptisms:—

> Jan. 15. Thomas [son of] Michael Wood et Susan Crowther. Hipp[erholme]. This Wood stole a horse & fled his cuntrye.
>
> Mar. 26. Wilm [son of] Ambrose Hargraves ludi mri [i.e. school-master] Luddingden, Midg[ley].

And in the burials—

> Jan. 23. John Dickinson, Ludim^r, Hal.
>
> Jun. 28. Vid. Robti Baerstowe meretrix infa.

An infamous prostitute!

> Feb. 7. James Hindle, adulter mortem obijt repentinā et infamē.

An adulterer, who met a sudden and wretched death.

> Martii 5 ux: Georg. Boulton Skir. This George Boulton was a com'on drūkard & a lecher, hee solde his land, dranke it, fled y^e cūtry & was slayn.

Was it this man's land that gave to part of Skircoat the name of Bolton Brow?

Maij 10. Grace Heblewhayte Hal. meretrix.
28. Edward Watmoughe Hal. ebriosus.

Junij. 10. Richard Saltenstall War. prodigus.

Septembr: 20. Tho: Whitwhae Hipp: collū fregit.

Octobr: 19. Jeremy fil Wil: Warter, gen. famulus Jo: Favoris vicarij.

Decembris 4. A mā child about the age of xij years, drowned in Chalder agaynst ye woodhouse.

Some of these remarks, copied by the Rev. J. B. Reade from the Registers, were furnished to the *Gentleman's Magazine* for August, 1883, by Mr. J. Y. Akerman; but in the transcription numerous errors arose, for instance the word "Woodhouse" in the last entry is printed "North Br."

The concluding entries of the year are of a better class of men, the first being a man who died suddenly in the streets when going to partake of the Eucharist; and the second of a benefactor to the free grammar School:—

Dec. 26. Willm. Ratcliff, Ovādē subitania morte correptus in plateis cū eucharistiā susciptisset.

29. Gibt. Saltenstal, Hipp. 40s. in pecunijs 20s. anui reddituu dedit et legavit scholæ grāmat: vicariat de Hal.

The will of this Gilbert Saltenstall, of the Rookes, gentleman, is worth recording. Watson states he purchased Rookes 8th Elizabeth (1565-6), and is accordingly mentioned of that place 37 Elizabeth (1594-5). His name "of Rookes" occurs as guardian of two of testator's children in the will of Richard Sunderland, of Highe Sunderland, 1573. His will was made 23rd November, 1598, and proved 9th January, 1598-9.

"I give towards the repaire and mayntenance of the p'ish church of Hallifax, whereof it pleased god to make me a p'ishon', the some of xxs."

"Also, I give to the poore people of the towneshipp of Hyppholme, ten poundes to be paid to them in ten yeares next after my death, viz. ev'y yeare xxs, to be deliv'ed to them at my house at the Rookes ev'y xpenmas even, during the said ten yeares."

He left 20*s.* to the poor of Halifax, and also bequeathed to the poor of the parish of Wragbye 10*s.*; to his wife Isabel 10*l.* and to his daughter Mary Savile 10*l.* in full satisfaction of all

> "her filiale & childes part. Itm I give towardes the repaire of the chappell of Hipp'holme, otherwise called the East feild chappell or Lightliff chappell xx*s.*"

He appointed his son Samuel, residuary legatee and executor, and Mr. William Ramsden, of Longley, and his brother-in-law Samuel Ashton, of Bissett, supervisors. Thomas Walker was one of the witnesses.

The issue of this Gilbert was prolific in knighthood. No mention is made in the will of a younger son Richard, who left his native parish to seek his fortune in London. He found it, and in 1588 served the office of sheriff, and in 1597 became lord mayor of London, and was knighted 30th April in the same year. It a remarkable fact that in the same year, Richard, son of Gilbert Saltonstall, of Halifax, skinner, was lord mayor of York. Sir Richard married Susanna, sister of Sir Gabriel Poyntz, of Tokington, and had issue sixteen children, from whom are descended the Saltonstalls of Hertfordshire, Of these sixteen children, three sons were knighted, viz. :—

Samuel, knighted 1603, member for the city of London, *temp.* Elizabeth. He emigrated to Massachusetts in 1630, and his name appears in the *Domestic Calendar of State Papers* and *Colonial Calendar* several times.

Peter knighted in 1605, and Richard knighted in 1603. The latter died 11th December, 1609, leaving a son and heir also Sir Richard then aged 23.

King James I. also knighted two other Richard Saltonstalls, both at Newmarket, one 6th December, 1617, and the other 25rd November, 1618,

Samuel, the elder son of Gilbert Saltonstall, the testator, was of Rookes, also of Huntwick. He married Anne, daughter of John Ramsden, of Longley (grandfather of the first Sir John Ramsden), and had a son, Sir Richard, who also was one of the founders of the State of Massachusetts. He, however, returned and afterwards resided in London.

At the close of his sixth year Dr. Favour ceased his practice of adding-up the year's entries; but we find that there were 341 baptisms (17 with the black B), 126 marriages, and 277 burials Amongst the former occurs the name of the doctor's curate at this time, and also that of the doctor's second son, who received his father's name, as the first had done: –

1598 Februarii 4. Anna [daughter of] Mri. Thomæ Dier, curat de Hal.

„ 11. Joannes fil. 2us Joannis Favoris LL. Doct. vicarij Halif. Natus die Dominica 11o Febru: inter horas 11 & 12 ãte merid.

In this second son, to whom the doctor gave his name, he had afterwards a successor in one of the livings and in one of the offices which he held. On the 10th of Nov., 1623, John Favour, M.A., was collated to the prebend of Oxton in Southwell, on the resignation of Dr. Favour; and there can be no doubt that this was the doctor's son, since Mrs. Ann Snydall, in her will, dated 23 June, 1638, bequeathed "to Mr. Jo: Favor clarke 10lb. son of Dr. Favour." He was made prebendary of Ripon (4th stall) in 1624; and, like his father, was master of St. Mary Magdalene's hospital there, and was rector of Sutton-upon-Derwent, and also rector of Bainton, both in this county. He was buried at the last place, 14 March, 1668-9.

But to return to Dr. Favour and the registers. The remarks in the burials for the year 1598-9 are numerous. In the following eight, the first and fifth were deaths of drunkards killed in brawls, the third the death of another drunkard by the sword when in pursuit of vice; the second entry is that of one of the three Waterhouses who were M.A.s at this time, the fourth records the death of one of the meek, and a peacemaker, who gave £5 to the grammar school, and the last but one notes the miserable death by his own hand of a wretch, visited with insanity in a desperate act of villany:—

1598 Feb: 13 John Michel Hal. æbriosus, inter pocula pugione cõfosus et trucidatus est.

Martii 7: Michael Waterhouse arti' mri. Michael Waterhouse xx^{lb} pijs usibus testamento legavit.

His will was dated 23 March 1597-8, and proved 22nd July, 1601.

"Michaell Watterhouse Mr. of Arts, remayninge at the makinge hereof, at the Bridegates (Broadgates)" his body he desired to be buried in the parish church of Halifax and added:—

> "I give and bequeath into the hands of Wm. Lyster, vicar of Kirkbye or Wakefeild, and Mr. Broadley, preacher at Sourby the some of xx li to be taken up of the rentes of my whole landes nexte after my said debtes paid, and at the discretion of the said Mr. Broadley and Mr. Lyster, to be bestowed upon the poore, the most of it or all on those within the parishe of Hallifaxe."

He bequeathed to his sister's son, Michael Brooke £10 and to his

> "brother John Watterhouse of Hull my father's base sonne £10 desiring him and my cozen Isaac Watterhouse of Woodhouse, to dispose of £100 to the discharge of my ductie and promisse ells where specified, as my truste is in them unto my dischardge in the lord, at the end of sixtene yeares, if the partie live so longe; and in the meane tyme, to dischardge at leaste that dutie I owe unto him for losse that shalbe my defalte, this some also to be taken upp out of the rents of my lands at Broadeyeates, and the lease of the milne (com); my cozen Caleb Watterhouse with his wife and children to be tenants for twelve years at rent of £18."

He also bequeathed his chest to his sister Anne, and the residue of his rents to "brother John Watterhouse latelie deceased his heire and for wante of heires of his body, to his other children."

The jury of the Pious uses commission held in 1609 reported of this bequest:—

> "Item, we finde by the reporte of Mr. John Cowper and others, that Mich: Waterhouse dead, did by his will give 20lb to good uses, and as we learne, Isaac Waterhouse, of Woodhouse, was his executor."

1599 Martii 26: Daniel [son of] Antony Dison Soar. D. Dison gladio dū meritricem sequeretur in æbrietate subito peremptus est.

——— James Kinge Skircot Ja: Kinge, mitis, pacificus, eleemosynis deditus scholæ grāmat: Vicar de Halifax quinque libras testamento legavit.

A more creditable judgment than the one passed upon another representative of the family (probably his brother). The Pious uses commission reported of this gift:—

"Item, we finde by the relation of Sam. Kinge, that his father, James Kinge, by his will did give 5lb to the use of the ffree schole of Hallifaxe."

This Samuel King entailed his estates, Willow Hall, &c. 18th October, 1634. He was buried 20th August 1638 as his epitaph in the parish church records.

Aprilii 18 John Baerstowe Hal. impius et temulentus pocula ab. Henrico Waterhouse æbriosus cultello transfossus et trucidatus est.

Junii 8. A child whō no mā knewe found in Shelf.

Octobris 2: Edward Hurst Hal: cū puellam stupr[illegible]sset redactus ad insaniā novem vulneribus cultello inflictis seipsū misere trucidavit.

Decembris 13 Rich [son of] Rich Sharpe. Chald fluvij impetu suffocatus.

Early in his seventh year, Dr. Favour had to record, amongst the baptisms, another addition to his family—and later in the year another addition to the horde of illigitimate children, which he numbered amongst his parishioners.

1599 Feb 1 Anna fil. Joannis Favour: LL.Doct. vicarij de Halifax nata die sat. 26° Januarij inter hosas 3 and 4 post meridiem.

1600 Octob. 12 Susan [d. of] Samuel Dobson & Sara Fearensyde, Skircot. this Sara is blynde & a cōm5 whor hath hadd 3 bastards.

In the burials we have another libertine suddenly seized with death in his drunkenness; and a widow upwards of 80 years of age, who was pious and religious and beloved alike of God and men:—

1599 Feb 5 Arthur Oldfeeld War: fornica: et poculis deditus subitanea morte inter pocula correptus interiit.

Martij 12. D'na Anne Lacy vid Jo: Lacye de Briarley Armig; foemina valde pia et religiosa, Deo et ho'ibus dilecta supra octogenaria

This venerable lady had been the daughter of Thomas Woodrove, esq., of Woolley: she had survived her husband nearly 14 years. His gravestone is now placed over the south door of the church, within the south porch. Their eldest daughter, Elizabeth, married vicar Francis Ashburn. Dr. Johnson read the inscription as follows:—

"Here lieth enclosed the body of John Lacye, of Brierely esq.; who was buried the 19th day of August in the year of our Lord God - - - - -." The register supplies the deficiency, amongst the burials:—

19 August, 1585. Johne Lacye de Brearley, esquire.

Dr. Johnson adds that under the arms of Lacy were the words in old characters

"Orate pro anima Magistri Joannis Lacye." From this inscription, it will be easily gathered that the objection to prayers for the dead is quite modern. The opinion of the Rev. John Wesley may be worth citing. "I believe it to be a duty to observe, to pray for the Faithful Departed." And the beautiful petition of the Apostle Paul (2 S. Tim. j-18) for his deceased convert, Onesiphorus, deserves to be engraved upon the memorials of each of our loved ones gone before. "The Lord grant unto him, that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day." The political establishmentarian, surely as objectionable a character as the political dissenter in these erastian days, will be satisfied as to the orthodoxy of the practice, upon referring to the reports of ecclesiastical trials, where he will discover that high legal authority has decided that prayers for the dead are not contrary to the doctrine of the Church of England.

However, this inscription upon the tombstone of the father-in-law of a reformed vicar of Halifax (the word "protestant" has changed in its meaning since those days), is not without its value to the seeker out of truth. The shield of arms bears upon it: —

Per Pale: Baron, quarterly 1st Argent, six ogresses, three two and one (Lacy of Cromwelbotham). 2nd Gules, three crescents argent, on a chief of the second, three garbs, or. (Fulicambo, in Soothill pedigree). 3rd Gules, an eagle displayed argent (Soothill). 4th Argent, three bendlets, sable (Leventhorp but wrongly blazoned). Femme, Argent, a chevron between three crosses formée fitchée, gules. (Woodrove of Woolley).

We next come to an instance that the black art had its professors in those days; and it is perhaps fortunate for John Oldfeeld's memory, though he was an astrologer and soothsayer, that the doctor could report of him that before he died he became penitent and burned his books of magic:—

1600 Martij 26 John Oldfeeld Hal. sortianus et maleficus sed penituisse videb: et lib: cōbussit āte obitū

The next three entries are refreshing from their unusual character:—

Aprilij 15 Richard Leroyde honestus 88 ānorū

May 30 Richard Whitaker Skir. vir valde pius et religiosus. His will (nuncupative) was dated 30th April, and proved 10th August 1600. He appointed his father, Edward Whitacres, tutor of his daughter Marie, and his father-in-law, John Warburton, tutor of his son Edward.

Augusti 28 John Longbothā North vir vere pius et religiosus quinque libras scholæ grāmat. testamēto legavit, alia opera sancta prestitit

His will was made 24th August, and proved 28th October, 1600. He was a clothier by trade, and amongst a host of legatees, mentions his relatives, Sibill his wife, Agnes his late mother, Richard his brother, and his sons John and Isaac

(executors), brother-in-law John Drake of Horleygreen and his son Thomas, and grandsons John, Francis and Daniel Drake, and his b. son Jacob Longbottom.

"Also I do give, devize, and bequeath to the ffree schoole of Hallifaxe five poundes."

One man "honest" and two "truly pious and religious" make the year 1600 quite remarkable; but the year ends the old way:—

Sept. 24 Alice Helewell mendica. Hal
25 Richard Stocks gravmaker Hal
26 John Bachiler a drūken Roge Hal

Decemb. 1 John Pillinge a most wicked and incorrigible drūkard died miserably in want.

At the close of this year we are told that there had been a "lay" of 1x$^{lb.}$, which was thus divided:—

	lb.	s.	d.
Sowerby	x		
Halifax	vij	xvij	ij
Ovenden	vij	xvij	ij
Warley	vij	xvij	ij
Northowram	vij	xvij	ij
Southowram	iiij	xiij	viij
Midgley	iiij	ij	viij
Hipperholme	iiij	xiij	x
Skircot cū Shelf	v		ij

This amount was mainly spent on the bells. The following additional item is interesting from the colour of the article:—

Hee bought blewe comūnion clothe xxx

The eighth year of Dr. Favour's vicariate brought with it another addition to his increasing family; and witnessed another [illegible] amongst his relations. In the baptisms we have the entry:—

1601 William fil Joan. Favour ll. Doct. vicarij de Halifax natus 21 Julij circa horam scūdam antemeridianā.

In the marriages

Octob: 18 John Warter, Yorke
Mary Power.

The lady was, very probably, sister to the doctor's lady. We have already had an entry recognising Warter to be of the

family of Dr. Favour. There is another marriage recorded in doctor's own style :—

Aug. 23 Henry Michel, Hal
Elizab: Grave. this queane had 5 bastards before she wedd.

The curious entries in the deaths are partly in English, and the rest will be easily made-out :—

1600 Jan. 19. Gregory [son of] Mich: Pauldē an arrāt hy pochriticall Roge, Hal.

Feb. 27 uxor Michael Foxcroft War: foemina pia et honesta.

Dodsworth records under Warley:—

"43rd Elizabeth (1600-1), roll 407 in the Common Pleas. Richard Wade late of Quickstavers, broke the close of Michael Foxeroft at Warley, within the Lordship of Wakefield. Samuel Wade of Quickstavers was father of Robert, and dyed seized &c. Michael Foxcroft son of said Michael."

This elder Michael, would be no doubt one of the younger sons of James Foxcroft of Sowerby, who had possession of the manor of Langfield, and made his will 3rd November 1569 His son Michael the younger, lived at Kexbro'. The eldest son of James, was named Thomas of New or Barr Grange, and his daughter Elizabeth married John Harrison of Leeds, the benefactor, who built S. John's Church there. Another son Daniel of Weetwood commences the pedigree in Dugdale's visitation 1665, and his son Anthony married the widowed mother of Dr Henry Power before mentioned. Dr. Power forged another connecting link by marrying Margaret daughter of Anthony Foxcroft. As vicar Favour married Anne Power, aunt of Dr. Power, and sister-in-law of Anthony Foxcroft's wife, the intimate connection between the vicar and the Foxcrofts is explained. Either this Anthony's father or brother, both named Daniel, gave one of the bells to the parish church, the 6th, marked "Gero nomen Sanct: Johannis. D 1599 F."

Martij 19 Jo: Watmoghe de Thornton hyghe cūstable a kynde neyghbour.

Dr. Favour gave the high constable no occasion to be otherwise than a kind neighbour. This is more than can be of his predecessor; for at the Tourn held at Halifax 10th April 1591, the townspeople presented that:—

"Ledsam, Sacræ Theologie Doctor, made an affray upon John Watmough chief constable there."

He was fined 3s 4d, several others were fined 5s for a similar offence, so the vicar was let off easily. There was a Michael Watmough, mercer, of Halifax, who made his will 27 July 1580, and had brothers Henry and John, and children John, Margaret, and Grace, and left his wife with child. Hugh Watmough B.D. assisted vicar Favour; and in 1604. Margaret Watmough of Halifax bequeathed to her mother Grace Watmough the residue of her goods: –

"And to her brother Mr. Watmough, the Angell which the Quene gave her."

In the will of John Waterhouse of the Cross hill, Halifax, he is styled:—

"My loving friend Hugh Watmough of Thornton, clarke."

The will of Marie Watmough of Halifax, daughter of Hugh Watmough clerk, deceased, was made and proved in 1632.

1601 Maij Henry [son of] Edward Gibson ebriosus blasph: sortianus perditus, Hal.

Another conjuror!

July 18 Robert Bentley, Shelf, John Bentley, Shelf, Thomas Fether, Shelf Thes 3 were stifled in a colepitt w^th^ y^e^ dãpe.

—— 26 Samuel Ramsden a cõmõ drũkard died suddenlye November 14 Thomas Horner Halif ebrietate et insania mort.

Among the receipts this year is the curious one "Gathered in y^e^ churchyeord o 8s. 9d." The expense of wine for the communion had risen to £5 15s. "for 43 gal: 3 pints wyne."

In his ninth year, the doctor also numbered another addition to his family—

1602 Octob: Judith fil. Joannis Favour LL.D. vicarij de Halifax nata 13° circit: hora 2ª ante meridiana Die Mercurij.

Amongst the baptisms we have one—

1602 April 5 Jenet [d. of] Mich Nicolson War[ley] and Sara Ferensyde a blynd woman yt hath had 4 bastards.

This woman appears to have excited the doctor's virtuous soul to the very verge of endurance. She died this year, and the doctor thus records her burial—

1602 Junij 26 Sara [d. of] John Fearnesyde blynd had fyve bastards, a most dānable wicked queane.

In this year the first of the gibbettings which took place during doctor Favour's residence here occurred. Yet the doctor makes no special comment on the event. Wright in his *History of Halifax*, p. 80-1, remarks that though the registers at the parish church "begin as soon as they were ordered to be kept in parish churches, viz., in the year 1538, and though I have searched them from this year very carefully, yet I do not find one executed till 1568, and nothing at all said of the matter, whether the custom was new or old, whether seldom practised or often practised, but only at the end of the man's name is set the word, *Decollatus*."

In like manner Dr. Favour treats the matter with perfect indifference, as a thing which occurred in due course. There had been a criminal trial in the town; the offender had been condemned to execution, and had been ignominiously decapitated; and even Dr. Favour himself thus briefly records the burial:—

Sept 23. Abrahā Stācāiff, Hal. capite trūcatus

The last entry which we shall copy in the year's burials is of a better class:—

Decēb. 17. Anna Norman, Neptis Joannis Favoris de Halifax vicarij, quæ ut pie vixit, ita sanctissime dormivit in D'no. Testamento legavit piis usibus xx^{lb} Halif. Th-

said Anne Norman gave also to every preacher in the vicaridge 5s. besyde that xx^lb., wh xx^lb being committed to y^e discretion of her uncle, who was her executor, he distributed at her death xlvi^s. Hee made the pew in the chancell for womē churched, w^h cost xlv^s. He kept a blynd womā, at her request 5 or 6 years, and gave x^lb. with Tho. Beake, her cossin Germā, y^t had neither father nor mother livinge.

The Pious uses commissioners in 1619, reported of this benefaction :—

> "Item. we finde by the relation of Robt. Lawe, that Anne Norman of Halifax, did by will give 40 lb. which was confessed to the said Robt. by Mr. Dr ffavour; but we neither see will nor writeing to manifest to what uses and in what manner the same was given."

Besides the above entry in the register, which evidently was not exhibited before the commissioners, vicar Favour's reply further on, fully accounts in a legal point of view, for the benefaction. Her will has already been given,

At the close of March, 1602, Dr. Favour had to record the death of his royal patron, and the proclamation of her successor, which he does with his usual minuteness :—

> 1602, Martii 24, Hujus mēsis Martij e vivis excessit sereniss, Regina Elizabetha hora tertia ãte meridiana. 28^o denūciatus est Jacobus Primus Rex Ang. Fra. et Hibernia hora 4 post merid. apud Halifax.

So that it had taken four days for the news from London to reach Halifax. The name of queen Elizabeth will for ever be perpetuated in this vicarage in connexion with the free grammar school, which was founded at Heath in her reign. Dr. Favour had for four years prior to her death been active and energetic in procuring subscriptions for the erection of the school; and his latin inscription over the school is familiar to every reader of every History of Halifax.

About this time also the parish was reaping the benefit of the doctor's energy in correcting abuses; in the restoration to

the church and parish of the chapel at Rastrick, which had been alienated by a clerk of the duchy of Lancaster. But as we can add nothing to the account of this restoration, given in Watson, pp. 421-4, we abstain from a mere repetition of that narrative, which gives us a pleasant insight of the doctor's tastes, by informing us that there was in the newly erected church at Rastrick "ordinarye service so distinckly done and redd and psalmes so well tuned and songe in that chappell it pleasyd Mr. Doctor Favour (to encorage the people in weldoinge) to preache there in May, 1606."

The doctor's entries in the registers from his 10th to his 13th year present a continued mixture of vice and virtue :—

1602. Feb. 2. vid. Robt. Boothes, Ovenden, fœmina pia, anorũ fere 92.

Her husband, Robert Bothe of Myxenden thelder, clothier, made his will 19th October, 1583, proved October 1st in the following year. His family named were wife Elizabeth, daughter Janet, and sons Robert, George and John, the last being executor. The second son George, was one of the clerical legatees of Anne Norman's will, being then at Mixenden, He was at Heptonstall in 1609. He was married at Halifax :—"Sept. 1 1584 Mr. George Boothe clerke and Mary Lyster," He married secondly, Martha, widow of Henry Hoile of Northowram, whither he removed, and made his will there 31 May 1629, not proved, however, until 24 February, 1635-6. One of his sons, Robert, was minister at Sowerby Bridge ; and in the unhappy days of the rebellion, became the "hired minister" at Halifax parish church, 25th June, 1648. He was buried there 28th July, 1657. Oliver Heywood describes him as an excellent scholar, a good preacher and a man of unblamable life. Dr. Midgley in the Gibbet Law Book, usually ascribed to Bentley, chooses him amongst his four only notabilities, the others being archbishop Tillotson, bishop Lake, and Dr. Wilkinson, and says of him : —

"*Mr. Robert Booth*, curate of *Sowerby Bridge chapel*, a Man of that Worth and Excellency in Learning and Divinity, that he deserves the Title of another *Apollos*, and seems to have been a Man, like the Prophet *Jeremiah* and St.

John Baptist, separated from the Womb to the office Ministerial, so well compounded for Temperance and Health in the Constitution of his Body, so industrious and indefatigable in the Labours of his Study, and so Divinely Contemplative in the Exercise of his Mind: that he appeareth unto all Men to be wholly compounded and made up of Virtue, being a Stranger to all things but the Service of Heaven: for when he spoke to his Congregation from the Pulpit, it was with that power of Truth, and elegance of Stile, that he charm'd his Hearers unto Love and Admiration."

Such was the grandson of the *fœminæ piæ* of vicar Favour's days.

1602. Feb. 20. John Longbothā, Soar. This was a cōmō drūkard, wrote [wrought] in y^e^ morninge, spēt y^e^ afternoon in drinkinge, & died suddenly ere night.

——— 22. ux. Peter Harison, Brad decol.

Scarcely five months had elapsed since the previous gibbetting. This time the offender is a woman, but the doctor makes no remark.

1603. April 4. Judith [d. of] John Fearēsyde, Halifax, this was a whore and had 2 bastards.

This family of Fearnesides seems to have been a sad sore in the parish. Fortunately it was by no means a common name, and has by this time almost died out in the neighbourhood. For that reason, and also for the purpose of shifting the disgrace of such a family into another township, as the overseers of the poor used to shift those guilty of the (to them) almost more disgraceful crime of poverty, we give an abstract of the only will of a Ferneside amongst the 4000 in our collection.

12th August, 1546, proved 3rd November following:—John Ferneside of *Ovenden* desired to be buried in the church or churchyard of Halifax. He bequeathed sundry small legacies to his daughter Agnes, and to his grandchildren John and William, sons of his son William. The moiety of the residue he left to pay his debts, and the other half to William, John and Agnes his children.

Possibly to one of these Johns, the grandson, belongs the discredit of rearing such a family.

The next entry belongs to the same township; but in this case concerns one of the most numerous families in the parish. It is not advisable, even if possible, to attempt any identification.

> April 20. Thoms Wilkinson, Ovenden. This Thoms was a great whorem[r] in his youth and boasted of it in his last sickness whereof he died.

> ———29. uxor. Robt. Doughty South [owram] foemina pia.

Another pious woman! Evidently a synonym with Vicar Favour, although not knowingly, for a mother of clergymen; for there was a Robert Doughty of Wakefield Maister in Artes, who made his will in 1662, and his son-in-law Richard Coore, was at different times minister of Crostone, Todmorden and Tonge. An Edward Doughty was minister at Luddenden 1664-5.

> Junij. 18. Richard Nicol South ānum 90 vir honestus et pius 4[or] videt filios cōcionatores eruditos.

These four learned ministers of one family, sons of the pious and honest Richard Nichol of Southowram, add materially to the array of literary men whom Halifax produced at this period.

We regret, however, that we are not able to identify them all; as, unfortunately, we have not a copy of the will, if he left one, of this Richard Nicol. On the 12th September 1625, proved 21st March 1625-6, Richard Nicholls (no doubt, one of the four sons) made his will. He is described as of Coathill in Southowram, clerke. His wife's name was Judeth, and his childrens' Josias, and Daniel, Judeth and Rebecca. This second son Daniel made his will 8th November 1658, and mentions having purchased Ludwell from his brother Josias. He also mentions his uncle Daniel Whittakers, his wife Grace, and his children Daniel, Samuel, Joshua, Judith, Anne and Grace.

In Oliver Heywood's account (written 1664) of his predecessors in the curacy of Coley, he mentions (no doubt) another son of Richard Nicol, who was a minister. He w[illegible]:-

> "The first preaching minister after one Sir Adam, who was a reader at Coley, was one Mr. Nicholls, who was a good

scholar, an able expositor, and did good by catechizing and expounding. His successor acknowledged that he had followed him in two places, and that he had laid a good foundation of knowledge in the people where he came. Yet he was addicted to drinking and company-keeping. He would have said to his companions, "You must not heed me but when I get three feet above the earth," i was into the pulpit. He removed from Coley to [illegible] chapel, in Bradford parish; where he lived very many years, got a great estate, had many sons. They all proved very bad; have spent all. He died within this thirty years; was very ancient."

Although Oliver Heywood does not mention his christian name, yet we have no difficulty in supplying it from the information he gives. Amongst the benefactions to Heath Grammar School reported to the Pius uses commission, was :—

It: by Mr. John Nicall, minister of Thornton chapp: in Bradfordale 1 0 0

In the parish church registers, however, the sum is different, being entered under Southowram :—

Jo: Nicolls of Marsh, clerk 0 13 4

In 1635, vicar Henry Ramsden made an appeal for more money for this object, and amongst the list of those who responded (also entered in the registers) occurs :—

Itm. Mr. Nicoll minister of Thorneton ... 1 0 0

Of the other two sons in the ministry, we have not at present any information to publish.

We come next to the birth of Dr. Favour's last child :—

1604 Sept. Elizab: Joan: Favour nata. 3^{d} Sept. circiter hora 2^{d}. âte meridiana. mūday.

In the burials we have :—

1603. Feb. 29. Inf: Annæ Ingham Ovēd B. This Anne knewe no father to her child, but being an idiot was forced by a stranger in the feild.

1604 January 14 Richard Barcclough Hu[illegible] 10lb legavit pauperibus.

His will was made 25th December 1604, and proved 21st February 1604-5. We have not room for it here, it being, like his descendants' wills, somewhat long; but the benefaction referred to is there. We have also a memorandum as to the manner in which the legacy was disposed of:—

> Whereas Richard Barraclough the elder late of Halifax dec. did by his last will, give the Some of Ten Pounds to be disposed, to and amongst the Poore of the Towne of Halifax, att the discretion of his two Executors Richard and Samuel Barraclough his two Sons. Nowe the said Two Executors did presentlie after the death of their said ffather, part and distribute all the said Some of Ten Pounds to and amongst such of the said Poore of the said towne, as they in their discretions stoode in most nede thereof. RICHARD BARACLOUGHE,
> SAMUELL BARACLOUGHE.

RICHARD BARRACLOUGHE the elder, mercer, married ALICE (who made her will 6 April 1605, proved 10th January 1605-6) and had *RICHARD* of whom hereafter; *SAMUEL* who married Ann, and had Richard (who had Samuel), Phœbe and Samuel; *CICELY* who married John Wilson and had John, Sara, Mary and Francis Wilson; *ALICE* who married John Brooksbank, and had Phœbe and Sara Brooksbank; and *HESTER* who married William Platts and had Hester Platts.

RICHARD BARRACLOUGH son and heir of Richard married PHŒBE and had *RICHARD* who married Isabel and had Robert, Richard and Phœbe, who probably married John Power brother of Dr. Henry Power, vicar Favour's nephew, but Thoresby calls her Hannah; *DANIEL* who made his will 21st September 1636, proved Febry. 6th 1636-7, and was buried October 3rd 1636 evidently unmarried; *JOHN* who died before his father; *TOBIT* of whom more hereafter; *PHŒBE* married Sam Mitchell and had Sam, James, Tobit, John and Sarah Mitchell; and *ANN* married Sam Clough and had Grace Clough.

TOBIT BARRACLOUGH youngest son of Richard, made his will 12th January 1649-50. He was churchwarden of Halifax in 1633, and high constable in 1641-2. He married MARTHA

daughter of Thomas Blackwood of Halifax Moor (Blackwood House), by whom he had *TOBIT* or *TOBY* of whom hereafter; *MARTHA* married... .....Linley and had John Linley: *DANIEL* and *THOMAS*. By his second wife LUCE, mentioned in his will, he had *JOHN*.

TOBIT or TOBY BARRACLOUGH son and heir of Tobit, was churchwarden of Halifax in 1663, and constable in 1667. He married JANE (buried July 28th, 1668). He made his will 25th March, proved 20th June 1671: and was buried on the 4th April same year. He bequeathed all to his two daughters *JANE* and *ANNA*. A brass plate commemorates himself and wife in the parish church, containing two coats of arms, on separate shields untinctured. The first is:—On a fess, between three martlets, three fleurs de lis; and the second:—On a bend, three goats.

The above sketch of the Barraclough pedigree is taken from the copies of wills.

1604, January 29 Rich. Tetlawe War. religiosus

He was a clothier and left behind him eight children, Abraham, Ambrose (had Ambrose), Martin (had Daniel, Nathaniel and Suzan) Isack under age, Sara, Martha, Sibill and Grace. A deceased son Richard had Samuel. Will made 7th January 1604-5, proved 5th September.

1605 Junij 2 Henry Deane a wicked rogue

Memorandum that the tenthe day of Marche ther was receyved by Richard Williamson then constable the sūme of thirty three shillings and fowerpence of the charitable benevolence of Mr. Hughe Atwell parson of St. Towe in Cornwell to kepe the poore in worke, the stocke to remayne for ever, the gayne the poores, to be disposed by the magistrate and officers of the towne of Halyfax, or els such as they shall thinke fitt for the true disposition thereof.

The Pious uses commissioners reported in 1619:—

Itm. We finde that one Hugh Atwell, parson of St. Tewe in Cornwell, did give 33s. 4d. to the use of the poore of Hallifax Towne, to be lent to some poor man for a year, to

be disposed of by the magistrates and officers of Hallifax; which money was for a time lent accordingly, and we find that Anno Dom.: 1608. it was lent by Symon Binnes and Thos Taylor, then constables, to one Allan Pennington, and that Jane Crowther widow gave her word for it.

In the expenses for 1604-5 occurs an item of £1 16s. "to y^e^ hyghe cõstable for maymed soldiers"—a special provision for their maintenance which only commenced shortly before this date.

1605 Jan. 3 ux Tho Morley Hal meretrix

1606 April 22 Thoms Lister Oven. vir religiossissimus et honestiss. distribuit sub mortẽ pauperibus xls.

He was great-great-great grandson of Richard Littester, draper, who was residuary legatee, along with testator's three sons, in the will of Henry, the first Savile of Copley, and inferentially a son in-law. This Richard Lister held a messuage and four acres of land, which had been Robert Lister's (probably his father); and also *inter alia*, another messuage and 4 acres, late Richard Illingworth's, and occurs in a Rental of Halifax dated 17th December 1439. Thomas Lister of Ovenden made his will 4th May 1605, proved 11th June 1606. He stated he had preferred all his children, yet bequeathed to Mr. George Boothe, who married his daughter Mary, £3. 6. 8: and the same sum to each of his other daughters; viz. Edith, wife of Robart Hemingway of Overbreare, Grace, wife of Isaack Hopkinson, Sibill, wife of John Whitley, and Phœbe, wife of Mr. Kempe of Bradford, and the residue to his younger son Samuell Lister. We have already given some account of Mr. George Boothe. Mr. Caleb Kemp was vicar of Bradford, and his will was proved 26th April 1615, before the dean of Pontefract by his widow. Samuel Lister, the younger son, was the first to reside at Shibden hall, Southowram; and his son, Thomas, married one of the coheiresses of that estate.

1606 Maij 3 Robt Otes Halifax, clericus parochialis

His will is dated 1st May 1606, proved 16th April 1607. He

is styled "parishe clerke of the churche of Hallifax," and left 5*s.* to godly uses, He bequeathed :—

> "The lease of my dwellinghouse unto my loveinge Mr. Doctor ffavour, and to my good freind Danyell ffoxcrofte, to be either presently sould, lett to farme or otherwise disposed of, att their discretion,"

for the benefit of his children viz. two sons, not named; eldest daughter Susan, to whom he bequeathed £10; youngest daughter Anne, to whom he bequeathed £20, and placed in charge of Danyell ffoxcrofte "and my good kinswoman his wife." He left 10*s* to each of the overseers of his will.

Daniel Foxcroft married Grace, daughter of John Lister of Halifax, who died 1587. Brearcliffe's M.S. states that John, Richard and Robert Oates "had been clerkes at the church at Hallifax neare 80 years." As the last died in 1606, this would bring the admission of the first *circa* 1527. This disproves the vulgar notion that parish clerks were creatures of the Reformation. In 1593 his salary was five pounds per annum, and he was succeeded as parish clerk by Henry Savile.

The next entry would have enabled Watson to correct his imperfect pedigree of the Sunderland family. On the 21st of April, 1606, the baptisms had been recorded of Peter and Judith, children of Richard Sunderland. The death of his wife speedily followed :—

> Maij 12. Maria ux: Rich: Sunderland de Coley, generosi, foemina dilecta Deo, delecta merito.

This woman, so beloved of God, and so worthy to be beloved, was the daughter of Sir Richard Saltonstall, lord mayor of London, by Suzanna, daughter of Thomas Poyntz, though Watson's pedigree calls her Susan. Her husband was great grandson of Richard Sunderland, of High Sunderland, who married Lucretia Leventhorpe. His father, Richard Sunderland, married twice. His second wife was Anne, daughter and heiress of John Rushworth of Riddlesden and Coley. Richard Sunderland, who married Mary Saltonstall, was by this second wife, and of course inherited Coley hall, &c.; but eventually upon his elder brother, Abraham Sunderland, by his father's first wife, dying without male issue, he succeeded also to

High Sunderland. He had several sons and daughters, one of them, Samuel Sunderland of Harden, being the benefactor; and another, Peter Sunderland of Fairweather green, the subject of some of Oliver Heywood's interesting gossip. The eldest son, Abraham, married Elizabeth daughter of Peter Langdale, of Beverley, and sister of Marmaduke, first lord Langdale. Their son, Langdale Sunderland, raised and maintained at his own expense, a troop of horse for the service of his king at the great rebellion, and sold all the estates. He was buried at Featherstone, near Pontefract, 9th November, 1698, aged 77. Oliver Heywood says 81.

The other curious entries in the year are of three old widows, (the first a blind dependent on the charity of the vicar, probably the blind woman kept at the request of Anne Norman beformentioned, the last a midwife, faithful and pious) of a drunkard, and of a curate of Luddenden, who was, no doubt, of the Farrers, of Ewood Hall:—

1606 Maij 27 vid. Isabel Shelawe 8 ann' foemina valde pia, cœca, vicarij eliemos, &c.

Sept. 15 vid —— Ramsden Hal. foemina pia annorū 93

—— 25 vid. Richard Wilson War. obstetrix fidelis et pia

Nov. 21 Edward Greenhaughe Hal ebriosus

Decēb 20 Marmaduk Farrar, curat. Ludding[den]

The doctor had now been 13 years vicar of Halifax, and we find gratifying proof that his zealous labours had not been in vain. The quantity of wine requisite for the communion had risen to 61 gallons and a half (costing £7 8s. 4d.) and this year there was a "lay" made which realised £85 14s. 8d. for the purpose in part of making provision for the increasing wants of the parishioners. The old communion cup was sold for £5 3s. 6d. and amongst the disbursements we have:—

	£	s	d.
Itm for ye frame over ye quier	1	18	4
Itm for 6 pottle cannes	2	0	0
Itm 4 cōmun cuppe and plates	27	6	0

This "frame over the choir" must have been the screen in place of the old Rood; and the "old communion cup" was possibly

a relic of the unreformed times, as the purchase of *four* communion cups and plates is an indubitable evidence of the spread of the reformed faith. In the year 1606-7 (Dr. Favour's 14th year) there was another lay of £70, of which Halifax proportion was £9 7s. 10d., that of Sowerby £12 2s. 8d., and amongst the disbursements were :—

Imp. bread & wine	10	14	10
Itm. pulpitt clothe & cussion	6	0	0
Itm. for 17 trees to Sir George Savile besyds 2 wh hee gave	10	0	0
Itm. for postinge, slittinge, sawinge	8	3	4
Itm. for sawinge & bearinge 4 roods of bords & 75 iobbeyes	3	15	6
Itm. for fellinge yo 19 trees	0	9	6

Besides £6 paid for carriage. To what could the timber for these nineteen trees have been appropriated? To what else but the pewing of the church? It must be remembered that Halifax church had long been famous for the preaching there. We may add, as connecting Dr. Favour with the perpetuation of this preaching distinction of Halifax, the following passage from Oliver Heywood's MSS :—

> "All those times, for 30 years together and upwards, there was a famous exercise maintained every month at Halifax, whereat not only neighbour ministers preached in their turns, but strangers far and near were sent for to preach it; two sermons a day, being the last Wednesday in the month; multitudes of hearers. It's said this exercise was maintained in Dr. Favour's days, who was a great friend to Non-Conformists, maintained two famous men as lecturers at Halifax, whom he shrouded under his authority and interest with the bishop, namely, Mr. Boys, banished out of Kent for his non-Conformity, a choice man, very laborious in the work of the Lord, catechized all the poor, expounded to them in the church one day in the week, gave them money; I have the catechism which he taught them; and Mr. Barlow, that writ upon Timothy, a choice man, who had been shrouded under Dr. Favour."

The former of these lecturers was by birth a Halifax man, which was no doubt the cause of his returning hither when banished out of Kent. Of the Exercises in which he and Dr Favour assisted, a MS. record was preserved in that ex-

traordinary *omnium gatherum*—Thoresby's museum, in the shape of :—

> Sermons preached at the Exercise at Hallifax, by Dr. Favour, vicar there, Alex. Cook, vicar of Leedes, Mr. Colyer of Bradford, Mr. Lister of Wakefield, Elk. Wales of Pudsey, Sam. Wales of Morley, Joseph Hill of Bramley, (father of Joseph of Rotherham) Edw. Hill of Hothersfield, John Jackson of Berwick, Will. Styles of Pontfract, Mr. Nutter of Sir John Savile's, Rathband, Barlow, Gibson, Wilkinson, Boyse, Power, &c., in three vols. writ by the two brothers Elk. and Sam. Wales.

But we must resume our extracts from the registers. In 1606-7 we have some burials of men marked "religiosus," one of a woman called by Dr. Favour "meretrix," and the following three, of which the first is simply a record of one who hung himself and received not christian burial :—

> 1606 January—Joannes Hamar se lagueo jugulavit in Soarby decimo Januarij
>
> 1607 Aug 7 Henry Hoyle, Hal. vir valde pius, legavit piis usibus quinque marcas

He made his will 17th April, 1606, proved 21st June, 1608.

> "In token of my thanckfulnes towardes God. I bequeath to good uses, to be imploied to the furtherance of learninge, or the releife of the poore (at the discretion of mine overseers) wth in the parish of Hallifax, three poundes, six shillinges and eightpence. —— To my mother in law ———— in token of my love, a litle gold ring, to my wive's two sisters that are maried, Edith and Isabel, eche a silver spoone wth a knop at the end, and to my wive's sister Grace iij s. iiij d. in like token of my good will. Item, I desire my lovinge freind and pastor John ffavour doctor of the lawes, and vicar of Hallifax, my lovinge brother in law Mr. Hugh Watmough bachelor of Divinity, my loving kinsman Samuell Hoile, and my loving godsonne Michaell Bairstow, to be the overseers of this my last will, to whome in token of my love towardes them, I give and bequeath as followeth. To Doctor ffavour

a double soveraigne. To my brother Watmough my bigger gould ringe. To my nephew Samuell Hoile a silver ringe, and to his sonne Samuel my godsonne x s. And to Michaell Bairstowe a double soveraigne."

He bequeathed £100 to his son Henry; and the residue to his wife Martha and two daughters, but their parts not to exceed 100 marks each; and the guardianship of his three children to [illegible]. If his son Henry died a minor, £20 of his was to be applied to godly uses; and if he died intestate, then all to be applied as aforesaid. John ffavour and Edmund Brearcliffe were two of the witnesses, the former the vicar's son, and the latter father of the antiquary, John Brearcliffe.

1607 Sept. 11. Richard Will'mson Hal legavit pauperibus x^{lb} Dr. Favour xx^{lb}.

The constable beforementioned, who in 1605 received the benefaction of Hugh Atwell, clerk. His will was made 27th August, confirmed 5th September, and proved 10th November, 1607. He was a chapman by trade, and bequeathed £10 to his brother Alexander Willimson, £20 each to his sisters Agnes and Isabell, £20 equally amongst the children of his late brother Henry, £20 to his sister ———— Feild, £10 to Joseph Feilde his sister's son, and to the rest of her children £10 equally, to his godson Richard Midgley, £5, to another godson, a child of Symon Midgley, 2s., to Michaell Smith of Heath £10, to Humfrey Drake the writer hereof £10, to the poor of Halifax £10, and other legacies to godchildren and others including:—

"Item, I doe give and bequeathe to Mr. Doctor ffavour for his children £20."

In his 15th year the doctor is called on to record the vile end of another Fearnside, and the sudden death of a Bairstow of North Bridge, an incorrigible drunkard, who must have been of the family of Wm. Berestowe, who persecuted and perhaps aided in murdering vicar Holdsworth.

1607 Jan. 7 John Baestowe Northbrigg, ebriosus et incorrigibilis, inopina et subitanea morte peremptus

Jan. 8 Mathewe Fearensyde [illegible], ebriosus morte subitanea correptus et ingulatus

The next three entries are of better characters. First we have one of the benefactors of Halifax —

> Jan. 12. Brian Crowther, Hal. legavit scholæ gram'at. vicar. de Halifax vigi^ti libras et pauperibus ejusdem villæ decē libras an'ui redditus ex domino sive manerio de Armin in comitatu Eborū in perpetuū. This Brian Crowther, besides that xxx^lb annuitye givē to y^e schole and poore of Halifax, hee gave x^lb in present money to bee distributed to the poore immediatlye after his deathe moreover xxxiij^lb to thos that presently were or had beene his servants, divers good sūmes to his poorer kinsfolke, xx^s a-peece to those that wrote his clothe, and to sūme of their childre iijs iiij^d a-peece

The history of Brian Crowther's bequests, would almost take a whole book to do justice to. For that reason, we leave it till another opportunity.

And the two next refer the one to the wife of a Cockroft, possibly of Mayroyd, who was the daughter of the clergyman at Heptonstall, and the other to a youth of great hope, who had already become a bachelor of arts :—

> 1607 Feb. 4. Elizabeth uxor Joan Cawcroft, junioris, filia Georgij Booth cōcionatoris, fœmina sanctis et admirāda pietatis.
>
> 1608 Aug. 12. Izaac [son of] Robt. Wood North Juvenis magnæ spei, in artibus Bacchular.

His father was deceased, although the entry does not state it. He made his will 6th May, 1602, proved 16th January, 1602-3. He bequeathed to his eldest son Abraham, £65 as filial portion, because his lands came to him by descent. To his younger son Isaac £55, and a messuage with a close of two acres called Laundimier, and three closes and a cottage called Blackhill end in Northowram, by surrender. His brother, Richard Wood, to be Abraham's, and his brother-in-law, Edward Sunderland, to be Isack's guardians.

> "Item I give xxx^s towardes the wallinge of Coley chappell yearde, to be that waie (w^th what good speede it may well) imployed by my sup'visors."

[illegible] 15s. to the poor in and about Halifax, at Mr. Doctor [illegible] discretion; and 15s. to the poor of Northowram [illegible] Marie, Grace and Phebe; and appoints as executors [illegible] father Richard Wood, brothers in-law Robert and Edward Sunderland, and Richard Bradley. We have only been able to connect recently the pedigree of the Sunderlands of High Sunderland, with that into which Robert Wood married on the 8th July 1577. The brother in law, Edward Sunderland, to whose care he committed his younger son Isaac Wood, was curate of Ealand from 1601 until his death in 1632. The preamble of his will made 22nd February 1625, proved 8th May 16[illegible] worthy of being published:—

"I Edward Sunderland, minister of God's word att Ealand in the county of Yorke, aged and sometimes sicke, yett of good memory thankes bee unto God therefore knowinge that I must ere it bee longe depart out of this earthly tabernacle or body of mine, when where and as itt shall please God in mercy to appoynt, in whome I live and hope to die, doe ordaine, make and declare this my present last will and testament, in matter and manner followinge. First I give most humble and harty thankes unto Almighty God, in his sonne Jesus Christ, for all his innumerable and invaluable merrittes towardes mee, a most poore creature and miserable sinner, all the time of life even every day thereof, but above all for the use of his most holy word, when as I have as I know not how often every day deserved eternall death by his holy justice. And I, poore sinner, even from the ground of my harte, doe humbly and faithfully crave and intreat his mercy in and for the merrittes of his deare and onely sonne Jesus Christ, for the free and full remission and forgiveness of all my sinnes. And into his mercifull handes, I give and commend my soule, which hee hath soe dearely bought and redeemed; my body I leave to the earth, to bee seemely buried in the churchyard of Ealand, with the bodyes of my three deare and veary lovinge children Samuell, Martha and Jeremiah Sunderland, untill the general resurrection and the last judgment."

Antiquities of Halifax Church.

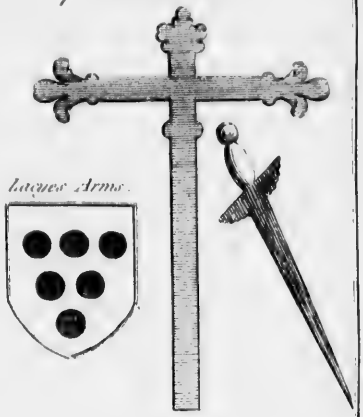
Upon a Plate of Brass fixed to a Seat in the Body of the Church.

I am the Resurrection &c. &c.

On the same Pew-door in Saxon Characters.

John Waterhows of Halyfax and Agnes his wyff which John departed from this worlde the 29 day of January anno Dm. MCCCCCXXX.

Upon a Gravestone in the Chancel



Jaques Arms.

Of these three children, Samuel and Martha died infants, and the Elland register of burials records of the other:—

1624, May 14 Jeremiah pius adolescens Academicus Oxoniensis filius unicus Edwardi Sunderland ministri Elandie ætatis suæ 18 ann et 28 septim.

About the period of Dr. Favour's vicariate to which we have now arrived (1608), another attempt appears to have been made to procure for Halifax a charter for a market. Possibly the anomalous position of Halifax, in having a manor within a manor—the manor of the rectory within the manor of the township—accounts for the head of the parish being devoid of the privilege which had been granted to Elland, the centre of one of its subordinate chapelries. Nor is it generally known, that on the lapse of the manor of the rectory into lay hands, an attempt was made to obtain the privilege for the town of Halifax. The publication in 1846 of *The Egerton Papers* by the Camden Society showed that in Trinity Term, 1584, Sir F. Walsingham wrote to Mr. Egerton, then her Majesty's Solicitor-General, respecting the grant of a charter for a weekly market and annual fair at Halifax; it being proposed to make the grant to the inhabitants generally. But Mr. Robert Waterhouse, as lord of the manor, put in his claim to the patent, which, as would appear by the following letter, was at once admitted:—

To my verie loving friend Mr. Egerton, esquire, hir Ma'ties Solicitor.

Sir,

Whereas the last terme I writt unto you for the makynge readie of a certayne byll for a mercatt to be held weekly, and one fayre yearly, at Hallifax, in Yorkshire, and in my sayd letter named the inhabitantes of that towne as the persons to whome this graunt should passe. So it is that since I doe understand the sayd towne is a parcell of the Manor of Hallifax, and Robert Waterhouse, esquire, as Lord of the whole Manor, seased of that towne. Wherefore theis are to pray you to make the sayd byll in such sort as the grawnt of this mercatt and fayre maye passe to the sayd Waterhouse and his heires: whereby his Tenants in the sayd towne may have benefitt thereof, and he avoyded prejudice as may, peradventure, growe to his inheritaunce

yf the grawnt weare passed in the name of the inhabitants in that towne. To which effect the inclosed byll is made readie, which I pray you to allowe of by your hand in case you fynd it to conteine nothing prejudiciall to hir Ma'tie. And so I commend you hartily to God. From my house in London, the xijth of November, 1584.

Your loving frend.
FRA. WALSYNGHAM.

This Robert Waterhouse was grandson to the Robert Waterhouse of Shibden hall, who first obtained on lease the rectorial tithes, from 1526 to 1534, from the priory of Lewes, his uncle Robert Waterhouse being the last prior. A skeleton pedigree of his descent will not be found uninteresting.

SIR GILBERT WATERHOUSE, or Ab Aquæ Domo Knt., to whom was granted the arms:—"Or, a pile engrailed sable," a proper foundation for a water house in a marshy district, was of Kirton in Lincolnshire. He had by his wife Isabella, sister and coheir of Sir John de Longvale, Knt., besides a son and heir Roger, another son:

GILBERT WATERHOUSE, who married Mary Baildon of Baildon, and had:—

RICHARD WATERHOUSE, who married the daughter and heiress of Hollins of Hollins, and had:

JOHN WATERHOUSE, who married Alice, daughter of Rookes of Rookes, and had:

RICHARD WATERHOUSE, of Hollins, who by his first wife, a daughter of Mawd of Morton Bank, had, besides his heir John, Robert, the ancestor of the Skircoat branch, and Margaret wife of William Otes of Shibden hall:—

RICHARD WATERHOUSE, second son of Richard of Warley. In the archiepiscopal register at York, under date 18th August, 1468, is a dispensation for Richard and Isabell Waterhouse, who have married and have children, although twice related in the fourth degree. It was issued by Philip, cardinal-priest of S. Lawrence, January 10th, 4th Paul II. On September 2nd, John Brodelegh is ordered to marry them again without banns. His will was made on the 3rd, and proved on the 17th February, 1484-5, in which are named his children

George, Lawrence, Johanna, Emma, and Isabell. He had a large family, amongst them Robert the last prior of Lewes, and his son and heir :—

John Waterhouse, who, when a boy, played upon the foundations of the parish church tower, about A.D. 1450, when there were only thirteen houses in Halifax. He married Agnes, daughter of John Rishworth, of Coley hall. Upon a pew door on the south side of the central aisle of the parish church, near to the pulpit, there remained before the restoration in 1879 fragments of the only old brass mortuary memorial in the church. It represented originally a man and a woman kneeling, the former with a book in his hand, the latter with a rosary hanging from her waist. Over the former is a label—"Miserere mei Deus, et salva me" "Have mercy on me, O God, and save me!, and over the latter another label—"Miserere mei Deus, secundum magnam misericor[illegible]" "Have mercy on me, O God, according to thy great m[illegible] on a brass plate over [illegible] text —

"I am the resurrection [illegible] the life saith the Lord. He that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live; and he that liveth and believeth [illegible]"

And by an inscription underneath w[illegible] the memorials of

"John Waterhows of Halyfax, and A[illegible]es, hys wyff, which John dep[t]d from thys worlde the xxvii day of January, anno. Dm. mccccxxx."

They had issue besides son and heir R[illegible], of Hollins in Warley, who married Isabel, daughter [illegible] Nicholas Savile of Newhall, by Agnes, daughter of Robert Wilkinson, vicar Wilkinson's brother, and others :—

Robert Waterhouse second son, of the Moot (Mulcture) Hall in Halifax. In the archiepiscopal register is a dispensation, dated 14th May, 1522, from Cardinal Wolsey, for Robert Waterhouse and Sibella Savile to marry, they being related twice in the second degree. She was one of the two daughters and coheiresses of Robert Savile, who had inherit[illegible] Stanley hall by his marriage with Janet, daughter of William Ot[illegible]

The interest of the other daughter, Isabel, wife of John Brighton, was conveyed in 1526, and Robert Waterhouse thus became possessed of the Shibden hall estate. We have already named his acquirement of the rectorial tithes. He made his will 28th———1578, proved 15th March 1580, in which he is styled "the Eldeste, of Halifax." He bequeathed all his goods to his children; and to his son Gregory and *his* son Nicholas and their heirs, all messuages, lands &c. in Conisbroughe, Clifton, Brawell, and Ovenden:—

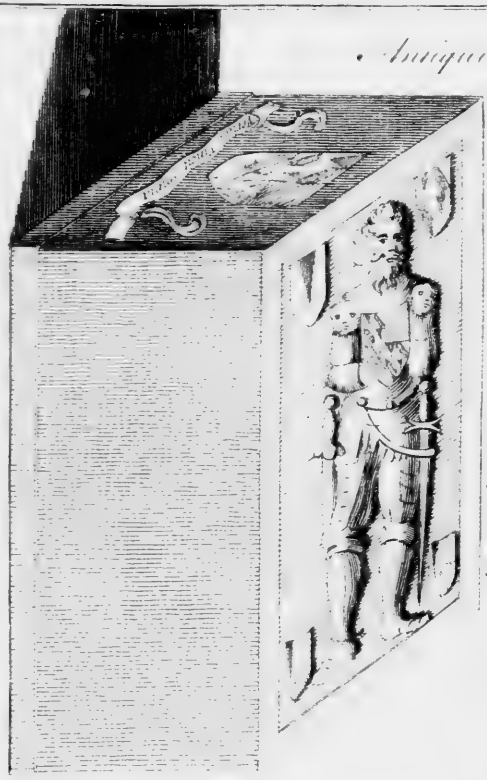
> "but so long as Gregory occupy them without let or disturbance from my eldest son John or Robert Waterhouse *his* son, it may be lawful for said John and his eldest son Robert to enjoy the said."

He appointed Richard, Jerome, and Tobie, sons of his son Gregory Waterhouse, his executors; and mentioned other children of Gregory, *viz.* Robert, Jonas, Lewis, Susan, and Isabell.

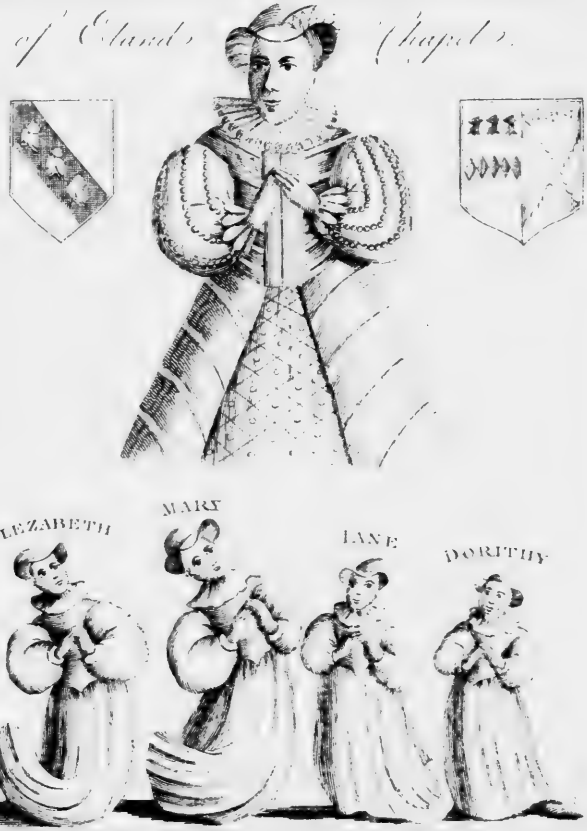
It was to the grandson herein named (Robert son of John) of Robert Waterhouse of Shibden hall, that the grant of the market was proposed to be made, the rectory manor of Halifax having been granted to his father John Waterhouse 37th Henry viii (1545-6).

Another letter in *The Egerton Papers*, however shows that [illegible] Mr. Waterhouse's claim:—

> To my very loving frend Mr. Thomas Egerton, Esq. her Ma'ties Sollicitour Generall.
>
> Sir,
>
> Whereas, a good while since, I writt to you for a patent to be made for Mr. Robert Waterhouse to keepe certayne fayres in Halifax, which you did make readie accordingly for hir Ma'ties signature. So it is that some objection beeyng made agaynst that patent, and the consideration thereof by hir Ma'tie beeyng referred to the Master of the Rolles, he hathe, after the hearyng of all objections, made a drawght of a [illegible] Waterh[illegible] given me in this [illegible] drawght [illegible] by the Master of the Rolles, praying you the same may be engrost [illegible]



The Monument of Waterhouse lately removed from Halifax Church.



subscribed by you, with some short docquet of the effect of the byll. And so I commend you hartily to God.

From the Court the fyrst of December, 1585.

Your very loving frend,
FRA. WALSYNGHAM.

Notwithstanding this agreement, however, the grant was never made; but by the following memorandum, which has just fallen into our hands amongst other of Dr. Favour's letters, it would seem that Sir Edward Waterhouse (the son of the above Robert), about the time of his sale of the manor to Arthur Ingram, of London, made another attempt to increase his privileges:—

Quinto Januarij 1608. Reg Jacobi
Angl. Frāc. & Hibern 6°.

Md that wheras Mr Henry ffarrer Esquier left with me John ffavour, Dr. of ye lawes & Vicar of Halyfax in Michaelmesse Terme last, before his goinge upp to London of the parishe mony gathered for y^e^ defense of y^e^ markett, the iust and entyre sūme of xx^lb^ to bee redelyvered whē it should bee called for, nowe knowe all mē by thes presentes y^t^ I the sayd Henr ffarrar have receyved the sayd xx^lb^, and thereof and every part thereof do acquite and discharge y^e^ sayd John ffavor for ever in witnesse wherof I have to thes presents sett my hand y^e^ daye and year above wryten xx^lb^.

HENRY FFARAR.

From the words "the defense of the markett" we may take it for granted that the town looked upon a charter, if granted to the lord of the manor, as a robbery rather than a privilege. And hence Halifax is left to enjoy, by prescription, a market which a charter could not preserve to Elland.

Another memorandum at this period, in Dr. Favour's hand writing, shows the care that was taken of the poor, and is a curious evidence of the extent of poverty in the town, and the price of linen at that period

Sherts and sheets distributed y^e^ poor a^o^ 1609.

Octo: 7^o^ 1609.

Cxviij yeards at 7^d^ y^e^ yeard	3	8	10
xxxiiij yeards at 8^d^ y^e^ yeard	1	2	8
c yeards at 7^d^ y^e^ yeard...	2	18	4
xl yeards of 8^d^ y^e^ yeard	1	6	8
xxxvij yeards at 6^d^ ob: y^e^ yeard	1	0	0
cccxxix yeards	9	16	6

Sherts, smocks, sheets.

C smocks and sherts at my howse each ij yeards & di [½]	yeards cel
Widowe Crowther hath in sherts and smocks x in nūber	xxv
x sheets at my howse 3 yeards di a peece	xxxv
a rēnāt about 3 quarters	di
Widowe Crowther 3 sheets	x—di

Wants x yeards.

From this memorandum we see that Dr. Favour kept as strict a watch over the measurements of his drapers as he did over the morals of his parishioners. To these last we now revert. Amongst the burials in the 16th year of the Doctor's vicariate are, in 1608, three entries, one of a drunkard who had fallen upon a ...ke, another of a blasphemer who had broken his neck, and a third of a man who had given money to pious uses.

1608 Feb. 2 Robt. Firth, Shelf, cecidit in furcā ebri

——— 7 Willm Lilly, Skircot, fregit sibi collū Blasphem^r

——— 15 John Mawd, Hal. legavit piis usibus 121 lb. 4s.

The pious uses commission reported of this benefaction: -

Item —we finde that John Maude, late of Hallifax, by will 13 feb 1608, did give these legacyes hereafter mentioned.

First 20lb. towards the repaireing of 2 highwayes called Northowrom and Southowrom baneks, at the discretion of his overseers.

Also 20lb. to the governors of free schole of Hallifax, to be payed by his executors.

Also 40lb. to the poor of Hallifax and Skircote, to be distributed in 5 years next after his decease, which sūme he appointed his executors to pay to his 5 overseers, Isack Waterhouse, Dany. Foxcroft, John Brigg, Sam. Michell,

and Michael Beck, to witt, to every one of them 8lb. that is to say [6lb. 13s. 4d.] to Hallifax poore, and the other [3lb. 6s. 8d.] to the poore of Skircote.

Also 40lb. to 10 of the most honest poor tradesmen, wherof vij he willed to be of Hallifax, and 3 of Skircote, to witt, to every one of them 4lb. his executors were Mr. Dr. ffavour, and Isabell, wife of the said John Maude.

The will itself, proved 16th July 1609, explains the extra £1 4s. not named in the commissioners' report. He bequeathed two shillings each to twelve poor persons not able to come to his funeral. What this was in lieu of, appears by a bequest of £20 for his funeral, if any remain to be given to the poor. The other pious bequests are as stated above. He bequeathed legacies to his wife Isabell; Michael, Samuel, and William sons of his late brother Michaell; his nephew John Maude; to John Bannaster, who married his niece Effam; Samuell and Susan, children of late William Maude; Samuel, John, and other children of John Kent; Dorathie wife of Michaell Houldsworth; John Hailey of Yorkeswould; Anne, daughter of Alexander Boothes, £6 in hands of her uncle James Boothes: his godchildren 10s each; and to his landlord Daniel Foxcroft.

His widow Isabell Maude, was also a benefactor, and the pious uses commission reported of her:—

Item —we finde that Isabell Maude, late of Hallifax dec: by her will 12 June, 11th year of the king's raigne that now is, did give to the late erected schoole in the almes-houses in Hallifax 10lb, for the buying of some annuity towards the mayntenance thereof, to be disposed by the overseers of her last will, and to the poor of Hallifax 8lb. to be lent from year to year, to 4 tradesmen for ever, and that her overseers, or the most part of them, should take such such order as the continuance therof may remaine. her executor was Tho: Butterfeild; her overseers were Dr. ffavour, Samuel Lister, Samuel Mitchell, and John Clough. [she buryed 29th July 1613, and gav in her lif time 20lb to purchase lands for mayntenance of a preacher at Coley chapel.]

Her will proved 12th October 1613, confirms the above report. Thomas Butterfeild was her nephew, and her other [illegible] named were her brother James Butterfeild of Keighley, [illegible]es his son; Elizabeth widow of nephew Alexand. Butterfeild, and Isabell her daughter; nephews William, Edmund, and Robert Butterfeild, and Thomas, Robert, and Isabell children of the last; and niece Elizabeth daughter of sister Agnes Garner. She also bequeathed legacies to John and Isabell children of Thomas Butterfeild of West Norton; to the wife of John Barraclough of Halifax; to the wife of Robert Deane of Wheatley; to Marie Shuttleworth and her sisters Elizabeth and Sibell; and

> "I give to my loving pastor John ffavour doctor of the lawes and vicar of Hallifax, fortie poundes, and to his wife a silver boull. To my landladie Grace Foxcroft, other silver boull and *14*."

In 1620 the three first remarkable entries are:—

> March 30 Willm. Stocks, Hal. latro [thief]
>
> April 9 vid [widow of] Foster, Hal. meretrix infama [an infamous prostitute]
>
> Julij 27 Edward Denton, Warley, vir probus cū a cōcione in Capel. de Luddingden domū revert: subitanea morte correptus obijt ante horā unā elapsā.

That is—Edward Denton, an upright man, suddenly seized with death as he was returning home from Luddenden church, and died within an hour. The next entry is of another Halifax youth who had attained the university distinction of B.A., and the following extract explains itself; but we may remark that a dash over a vowel indicates the omission of a letter, generally an n or m.

> Sept. 30. Robt. [son of] Thomas Earle, North. art bach.

The only will of an Earle we have is that of Thomas Earle of Northowram, clothier, made 25th February 1607-8 and proved 27th April 1608. He simply mentions his wife, and his son John and daughter Sara, probably his son Robert had been duly provided for.

Novem. 8. John Parkinson. Hal. a wicked drūkard.

——— 17. Giles Cowheardle, Skire. John Parkinson and Giles Cowheard were cōmon drūkards, who mistakinge yᵉ preacher yᵗ denunced God's judgmēt agaynst wilfull obstinat sinners, sware greevouse othes yᵗ that they came to yᵉ church to bee blessed, and not to bee cursed, and therefore would never cō to yᵉ church agayne. this they blasphemed the 5th of ffebruary, and both fell presently sicke, and never came to yᵉ church but to bee buryed.

The entries of burials in the Doctor's 17th year show a happy preponderance of parishioners of whom he could make a good report.

1609 Jan. 29. ux Robt. Deane Exley foemina valde pia et religiosa.

The grand-daughter of this "Robert Deane" was the wife of bishop Lake.

Robert Deane of Exley must have married again, however, for in the will of his brother William, then of Ealand hall, dated 28th August 1616, occurs

"to my brother Robert Deane, a silver goblet, and to his wife Anne 20s."

The same will mentions an uncle Robert Deane of Ovenden. He was under age in 1586, when his father made his will. His widow made her will 17th September 1661, and his styled Anne Deane of Horton, widow of Robert Deane of Eckisley, gent. Her epitaph, in Halifax parish church near the font, is as follows:—

"Here resteth the body of Ann, the wife of Mr. Robt. Dean of Exley, who departed this life the 19th day of September, 1661.

There is a God with whom I trust
My soul shall triumph, when my body is dust

Round the edge of the gravestone is the inscription:—

"Here lieth the body of Robert Dean, eldest son of Robert Dean, of Exley, who died January 7, 1619.

An adjacent stone is unfortunately not completely legible; but it carries the pedigree down further.

"Here lieth the body of Robert Dea————Exley who died Jany the————William Dean of Skircoat died Jany 11th 1731 in the 24th year of his age. Also William Dean son of William Dean of Elland Hall, who died the 21st day of April 1752 in the 14th (? 11th) year of his age. Also William Dean of Elland Hall son of William Dean of Skircoat who died Jany 7th————51 in the 70th year of his age. Also Gr————Dean the wife of William Dean of Elland Hall died March 16th 1753 in the 69th year of her age. ——the wife of Thomas Dean of Elland Hall and ———— of the above William ————

These are evidently the descendents of Robert Dean, son of William, son of Robert and Ann Dean above mentioned. This Robert Dean sold Exley before 1685, to the Graemes; and Watson states he married and had a large family.

Feb. 1. Wilm. Ratelyf, Hal. ebriosus, adulter, impius.

Wm. Radcliffe of Halifax made his will 1st January, 1609-10, proved 29th March, 1610. He mentioned his wife Elizabeth, and brother Robert Radcliffe.

—— 1. Thoms Ambler, South. adult. excommunicatus.

This is the first instance we have met with of the doctor's exercise of the power of the Church, in excommunicating an adulterer.

Feb. 11. Michael Warde, Hal. juvenis bonæ indolis et religiosus.

A youth of good parts and religious. He made his will, nuncupative, 7th February, 1609-10, proved January 17th, 1610-11; in which mention is made of his wife Hester, and daughters Ann and Grace, his father Thomas, his brother Thomas, and his uncle Robert Ward.

—— 17 Thoms. Whitley Shelf vir integri'e famæ pene ætis ānorū.

A man of blameless reputation, almost —— years of age: we cannot make out the age indicated. He was a member of the family, that afterwards were some importance in the district.

I. Joh'es Qwyttley paid 2s. rent for lands in the [illegible] of Hipperholme, in 1481.

II. Joh'es Qwyttley in 1530, paid 2s. vd. for lands and [illegible] ments there; and in 1513, John Whitlay, and 1512, Richard Whitlay, were greaves of Hipperholme.

IIII. Thomas Whitleye was one of the jury who made a survey of copyholders, &c., in the greaveship of Hipperholme, in 1607, otherwise mentioned in the list:—

Whitleye Thos. (7 Aug. 1573) for messuage & 3¼ acres, after death of his father Thomas, at Sinderhills ... 22d.

Whittleye Edw. mess. 6 acres at Mickmosse on death of his father Thomas ... ... 2d.

Whitlaye Michael mess. 6 acres at Mickl'mossefosse, late lands of Wm. Bouthe ... ... 2s. 3d.

Whittley Thos. part of 6 acres, late p'cell of land of Wm. Boyth ... ...2s. 3d.

This Thomas Whitley is the subject of vicar Favour's eulogium.

He married before 1589, Margaret Booth; and he is called brother-in-law in the will of Michael Booth, of Shelf, carryer, made in that year. It is evident that she was his second wife, as he names Thomas as his son and heir; and she calls Michael her eldest son. He made his will 6th June, 1603, proved 29th March, 1610; and is styled, late of Sinderhills and now of Shelfe. He bequeathed to one of his younger sons, Edward Whitley, £10 and a messuage, &c., in Clayton, and all lands, etc. there, which he bought of Robert Bothomley, with remainder to his son and heir Thomas. To another younger son, Michaell, he left £50 in money and £10 in pennyworth, and a messuage in Northowram, at or near a place called Mickelmosseford, with all lands, &c. he late bought of John Sugden and Margaret his wife; and also lands late bought of Richard Bynnes and Sibill his wife. To Samuel and Matthew Whitley, other two younger sons, he bequeathed a messuage, &c., in Shelf, in tenure of testator, and lands, &c., late bought of John and Michael Boothes. He left the third of his goods to wife Margaret. To his eldest son and heir apparent, Thomas Whitley, xls.; to his son John, to whom he had also surrendered his copyhold lands, xls.; to his daughter

Jennet, wife of Robert Sunderland, already preferred, five marks; to his servant, Margaret Whitley, xls.; and the residue to Matthew and Samuel Whitley, his executors.

Margaret Whitley, late wife of Thomas Whitley of Shelf, made her will 15th April 1610, proved 17th January 1610-11. By the manner in which she mentions her legatees, we may judge of their relationship to her. She bequeathed to her son John £40, and to *his* son John £10; to her sons Matthew and Samuel £50 each; to her brother John Boothes xxxs.; to the wife of Robert Sunderland xxs.; to her maidservant Margaret Whitley xxs.; and sundry small legacies. She appointed her eldest son Michaell. her executor; also to receive £20 out of lands of Thomas Whitley of Sinderhills, and Edward Whiteley *(sic)*, according to indenture 10th Elizabeth.

V. Thomas Whitley of Sinderhills, yeoman, son and heir of the above Thomas Whitley, made his will 17th November, proved 20th December, 1631. He bequeathed to his son Thomas, all rents due Martinmas last; to his daughter Marie, wife of James Otes £200, to her husband £132, which he oweth, and to their children James, Jeremie and Josua Otes £400 each; to his daughter Susan, wife of Simon Fairebanke £200; to Isaac son of James Otes of Whynnyroid, all lands &c. in Ossett, which he bought of Nicholas Mitchell; to his granddaughter Anne Whitley, £1,0 to Susan, wife of ——— Dalton, and daughter of his late son Richard Whitley £400; and to Thos. Whitley, his brother's son £10. He also bequeathed to Alice, daughter of Richard Gibson £30; to his maidservant Lea Roid £3 to all his godchildren 20*s.* each; to Margaret, wife of Edward Brodley £10; to his late servant Alice Thorp one cowe: and to Richard Townend of Northowram £20. Also to the poor of Hipperholme £40; to the governors of the free grammar school of Halifax, for the use of the same school £10; to Mr. Denton, then preacher at the chapel of Coley 40*s.*

> "Also I give and bequeath Tenn poundes in money, to be bestowed upon a communion cupp, to be used in the chappell of Coley; ——— to Mr. Ramsden, vicar of Halifax, for preaching a funerall sermon att my buriall. foure poundes."

He left to his executors, his son in law James Oates, his brethren Michael and John Whitley, and John Whitley of Wheatley, £10 each for themselves; and £600 to purchase lands, of which £400 to be assured unto his grandchild Sara Firth and her heirs, and £200 to his grandchild Thomas Fairbanke and his heirs. He left the residue of his goods, two thirds to his grandchild Anne Whitley, and the residue to his other grandchildren. He appointed as supervisors, Mr. Charles Greenwood, parson of Thornehill, and John Midgley of Headley, gentleman; and left them £10 each. He purchased the moiety of the manor of Southowram in 1618, from Thomas Lacey of Cromwelbothom. Concerning his benefaction of £40 to the poor of Hipperholme, to be kept as a stock and the interest distributed yearly; his executors seem to have neglected this duty. A commission of pious uses was held 29th August, 1662, and decreed that Joseph Furness and Phœbe his wife, executors of James Oates: Judith Whitley, Richard Law and Hester his wife, executors or administrators of Michael Whitley; Grace Whitley, and Joshua Whitley her son, executors or administrators of John Whitley of Rookes; and Thomas Lister, executor of Sibel Whitley, who was executrix of John Whitley of Wheatley, should pay to the poor of Hipperholme, the said sum of £40, with three years interest, and twenty shillings costs; which moneys not being paid, a subpœna, in the nature of a scire-facias was awarded in chancery against them. It would seem, therefore, that the issue of Thomas Whitley, who was buried February 17th, 1609-10, was as follows:—

By his first wife:—

1. Thomas Whitley, will proved 1631, as above.

2. Edward.

3. Jennet, wife of Robert Sunderland, of Shelf, brother of the Rev. Edward Sunderland, curate of Elland, already mentioned.

By his second wife:—

. Michael, called eldest son in his mother's will, who married Judith and had a daughter, Ester, who married Richard Law.

5. JOHN of Rookes, to whom the copyhold lands were surrendered by his father. He married Grace, and had John, mentioned in his grandmother's will; Joshua, adminstrator along with his mother, of his father's estate; Matthew; Nathan; Grace married ——— Hargreaves; and another daughter married ——— Rusby. This is the family so often mentioned by Oliver Heywood in his Diary.

6. MATTHEW of Shelfe yeoman, married Mary, daughter of Samuel Hoyle. He made his will 26th August 1617, proved 18th March 1617-8, and bequeathed all his lands to his wife to educate his children, remainder to issue male or female; in default, to his brothers Michael and John Whitley. To Matthew, son of his brother John, and to Ester, daughter of his brother Michael, £10 each. To his late servant, Margaret wife of Edward Broadley £20; to every servant in the house 10*s.* each; to every godchild 20*s.* each; to the poor of Hipperholme 20*s.*, and of Shelf 40*s.*:

> "And I doe also give and bequeath for and towardes the maintenance of a preacher at Coley chappell five poundes. ——— that Mr. Marsden, beinge now preacher at Coley chappell, shall have twentye shillinges for a sermon at my buriall."

He mentioned his uncle John Boothes: and appointed his father-in-law, Samuel Hoyle, executor.

7. SAMUEL, of Shelf, who made his will 11th April, proved 6th June, 1611, and bequeathed to his brothers Michael and John £100 each; to his brother Matthew, all houses, &c., the gift of his father, deceased, and appointed him executor; to his uncle, John Booth, 30*s.*; to James Vicars, 20*s.*; to Margaret Whitley, £10; to Mr. Gibson, minister at Coley chappell, £1 and 6*s.* 8*d.* each to

> "the three children for whom I was suretie."

Margaret Whitley, who afterwards married Edward Broadley must have been a faithful servant; for the five legacies from Thomas and Margaret Whitley, and their sons Thomas, Matthew and Samuel, amounted to £44.

VI. Thomas Whitley, who married Maria. Amongst several deeds relating to the manor of Southowram, Watson saw and copied: –

> An extent and clear yearly value of all the Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments of Thos. Whitley, who died June 15th, 10th Charles I. (1634), and which descended to Tho: Whitley his son and heir, born after his father's death, December 23rd, 10th Charles 1st. As, by two offices hereof found, the first at Wakefield, Sept. 27th 10 Charles I., by His Majestie's Writt of *diem clausit extremum*; and the other at Pontefract, March 26th, 10 Charles I., by His Majesty's Cōmission in the nature of a *melius inquirend*: may appear.

At the end of the list, in the margin was written :—

> "It is found that the said Ward's father being seized hereof, did the day before his death, covenant to stand seized of all his messuages, lands, tenements, rents and hereditaments, held by him by free deed, and seized to him and heirs, with appurtenances in Burley, Northowram, Southowram, Cromwelbotham, Hipperholme, Shelf, Halifax, Sowerby, Ovenden, Bradshaw, Drighlington, Thornton, and Horton, to the use of himself for life, and after to Mary his wife, and her heirs for ever.

The remainder to his wife Mary, explains the alienation of the Whitley properties from the collateral branches of the family and issue. She married, secondly, Samuel Nelson, who died evidently without issue. She married, thirdly, Timothy Thorpe, of Halifax, who made his will 4th March, 1658, devising all to her, and making her his executrix. Their issue was John (whose son, Timothy, sold the moiety of the manor of Southowram in 1711, to William Horton of Barkisland), Timothy and Mary Thorpe. Oliver Heywood records of them: –

> "Mr. John Thorp and his brother Tim. were joynt heires to to the remainder of old Thom: Whitly's estate, by the death of all the Whitlys, who were most of them despatcht by excesse, old Tho: Whitly of Sinderhills having above 40,000 li. being a mighty usurer. Much of it was spent in suit, and this Tim: Thorp killing himself with

drinking, Dr. Maud was his phisitian. He dyed, the Dr demands 20 li. and upwards for physick of his brother John, &c., &c."

VII. Thomas Whitley, the posthumous son and heir of Thomas and Maria Whitley, was born 23rd December, 1634. He married Jane Thompson, and Oliver Heywood, the successor of Vicar Favour in the Halifax chair of puritan gossip records that she:—

"was borne in Craven, her brother dying, the land fel to her. She was maryed to Mr. Whitley of Sinder-hils, who, with her consent, sold her land spent abundance, ran a wild tho' short race, hastening his death by excesse, dyed young, left a son, which dyed shortly after. Then there was at least a pretence of marriage betwixt Mr. Ed. firth and this yong wanton widow, tho' he said they were never marryed, and himselfe profest so on his death bed, but they lived together as man and wife: this second husband was blind a considerable time before his death, and she abused him several ways, as is notoriously known, especially by her too much familiarity with this man, who was her last husband. Her second husband lay long sick, and was exceedingly afflicted in spirit, dealt seriously with his reputed wife, admonishing her to repent and reform her ways, adding, that it may be, death would not give her such like warning, that it had given him. She sometimes jestingly spoke of his expressions, but made a scorn of them. Well, this gentleman dyed, and left her with child, and tho' he had a great estate, yet he cut her off with scarce 20li. a year, and left the child some smal thing to bring it up to a ceartain age, if it lived; but it dyed, and she was quickly marryed to Mr. Will. Greenwood, an atturney, born in Skipton, but being tabled in the house with her. She buryed her husband, was delivered of a child and buryed it, and was marryed to this husband, in lesse than 8 weeks space. She came and lived where her first husband [illegible] who had left her a joynture of about [illegible] p. and they sold for her life what Mr. firth had left and made it away. They did not agree, being [illegible]

> each other. The truth is, she was most notoriously addicted to wantones. She was a swinish drunkard, and took delight to see others drunk. She usually sent a great jugge to the alehouse, several times in the day, onely for herselfe, especially if she had been drunk the night before, she was so habituated therein, that she could eat nothing, but drunk ale abundantly. Her stinking pride, her horrible swearing and cursing, were too wel known, by al that knew her."

He then narrates her humble end, falling from a mare bought her by her husband, but of which she used to say, "The Devil break her neck if ever she rid upon it." Her arm was broken, but she recovered so as to drink again; and continued drinking and died drunk:—

> "for she had drunk six meribank pots ful of ale that day she dyed, wch was before 11 o'clock on Saturday; being june 18, 1664."

She was such a mass of putrefaction, that she was buried that night; but Oliver Heywood notes, that although her face was blue, and her body swollen to the size of three bodies:—

> "yet her legs and feet were of ordinary bulk, and as pure, white, and neat, as ever was living gentlewoman's."

She was buried at Coley chapel, which is not a bow shott from the house, and she was buried on the Sabbath day morning, by that time it was light enough to see to read common prayer at the grave; and the funeral was celebrated at Halifax upon Munday, where there was a sermon and drinking, according to the usual custom:—

> "Wm. Greenwood came to live at Halifax July 1668, and Mr. Nathan Whitley's daughter would needs have him, but friends parted them; broke his leg July 22, had it cut off July 29, died and was buried August 5th."

During the minority of Thomas Whitley, ward of His Majesty, William Barratt, of Hampton, his comitte, appointed Samuel Nelson, of Sinderhill, his attorney to receive the rents, &c., as by a deed dated 15th November 1635. On the 3rd June 1654, Thomas Whitley, grandchild and heir of Thos. Whitley late of Sinderhills, gent. leased for 99 years, at an annual rent of £3 6*s.* 8*d.*, the moiety of the manor of Southowram, and [illegible]

undivided moiety of Cromwelbotham Hall, late the inheritance of Thos. Lacie esq. in occupation of Robt: Whitehead, and the messuage called Sinderhills in Hipperholme, in occupation of Stephen Ferrand, to Timothy Thorpe of Cromwellbothome gent. and Marie now his wife, natural mother of the said Thos Whitley the younger, for £1000 disbursed by them on his behalf during his minority. He was admitted to the copyhold lands of his father, 27th February 1635; and his mother Maria, then wife of Samuel Nelson, made fine of 12d. for his custody, being a minor. He made his will, 5th November 1657, and bequeathed the bulk of his property to his son and heir Thomas Whitley and his heirs; in default, to testator's heirs; in default, to John Thorpe and Timothy Thorpe, his brothers by the half blood, and to their heirs; and for want of such issue, to Mary, wife of Timothy Thorpe the elder, and her heirs.

VIII. Thomas Whitley, baptised in January, 1655, was appointed executor of his father's will, and his mother made his guardian and tutor. He, however, died young, and failing issue, and further issue of his father, the Whitley property fell into the possession of the Thorpes as beforementioned. So ended the direct line, and the estates, of that Thomas Whitley described by vicar Favour as *vir integrié famæ*.

Reverting to the register the next entry is:—

1609-10 Feb. 23. Isaake Waterhouse de Woodhouse Skirc[oat] vir valde honestus et religiosus xx[lb] pijs usibus testimento legavit.

A man truly honest and religious, who gave by will £20 to pious uses. He was the half brother of Nathaniel Waterhouse, the great Halifax benefactor and founder of the Waterhouse charities. We have already given the descent of the Waterhouses of Shibden hall, lords of the manor of Halifax. This member of the family, however, was of another branch; and their common ancestor was Richard Waterhouse of Hollins, Warley, who married twice, and by his first wife (a Maude) had John, Richard, from whom the Waterhouses of Shibden hall, and

I. ROBERT WATERHOUSE, the third son, constable of Skircoat, 1454-5. His will is dated 20th July, 1481. He had two sons, *JOHN*; and *GILBERT*, who had Robert and others.

II. JOHN WATERHOUSE of Skircoat, inherited lands late his father's. 26th October, 1481. He married JOHANNA, mentioned in his father's will, and had issue, besides son and heir *JOHN*. *SIR LAURENCE*, a priest; *EDWARD*, to whom his father bequeathed the moiety of all profits and farms in certain new houses in Halifax, late the possession of his uncle Gilbert Waterhouse; *ROBERT* of Bankhouse; *GILBERT*, mentioned as a debtor for £7 in his father's will, and, we think, the father of John Waterhouse of Cross Hills, Halifax, the benefactor to Heath Grammar School, already mentioned: *MARGARET* wife of Henry Batte of Birstall; and *SIBILL* wife of Richard, son of John Holdsworth.

III. JOHN WATERHOUSE of Newhouse, or Brodeyetts in Skircoat made his will 26th January, 1545-6, proved 29th August same year. Mentions his wife ELIZABETH; Anne and Jane, daughters of his brother Edward; Robert son of his uncle Gilbert; his brother Robert; and his brother-in-law Henry Batte. He had two sons and three daughters; viz., *JOHN* and *MICHAEL*, of whom more hereafter separately: *ISABEL*, *EFFAME* and *SIBEL*.

IV. JOHN WATERHOUSE of Newhouse or Brodeyetts, married an Armitage of Huddersfield. He made his will 24th December 1571, proved March 19th 1571-2. He mentions therein, his brother in law John Armitage, and his brother Michael Waterhouse. He bequeathed to his son and heir *JOHN*, all messuages &c. in

> "Norwood, Hipperholme, and Brighouse or elsewhere in the p'ishe of Hallifax of the easte and porcon of oulde mylne and landes thereto belonginge."

He devised Newhouse and Barstowe heies, and all other lands in Skircoat, to his other son *MICHAEL*. He left £100 marke to his daughter *ANNE* (who afterwards married John Brooke of Rakes); and £20 and farmhold at Bayldon, to his bastard son John Waterhouse.

This Michael Waterhouse, second son of John, was the M.A whose will and benefaction have already been mentioned.

V. John Waterhouse of Norwood green, married a daughter of William Cooper of Deanhouse. He made his will, 14th October 1597, proved 5th January following; in which he appointed his brother in law, John Cooper, guardian of all his children, and if he died, Isaac Waterhouse of Woodhouse and John Brookes of Rakes, testator's brother in law. He had a son and heir *JOHN*, and three daughters. *SUZANNA*, *SARA* and *ANNE* (wife of John Boyes.)

VI. John Waterhouse of Norwood green, married Anne, daughter of Josua Smith, clerk, who was curate of Illingworth in 1594, of Elland from 25th September 1596 until his institution to the vicarage of Huddersfield, 11th January 1598. Of him the Elland register records:—

"1619 July 5. Josua Smith olim minister Elandiæ, vicarius de Huddersfield ibidem sepult."

This John Waterhouse made his will 21st September 162–, proved 8 February 1621-2. He mentioned his brother in law, Henry Wright of Bradford; his sister Anne, wife of John Boyes; his uncle John Cooper of Deanhouse; and his mother in law Anne, widow of Josua Smith of Hud[d] clarke. He had issue *JOHN*, *JOSUA*, *MICHAEL*, *ISAAC* and *ANNE*. From these, according to Burke (Landed Gentry), are descended the Waterhouses of Pontefract, Kingston on Thames, and so John Wright Waterhouse and Wilmot Henry Waterhouse of Hammersmith.

1. Michael Waterhouse of Woodhouse, younger son of III. John Waterhouse of Newhouse or Brodeyetts, married 1st Grace Wilkinson, who was buried 5th March, 1581. He married secondly, Cicilie, widow of Wm. Rayner. He made his will 21st November, 1587, proved 30th January, 1587-8; and bequeathed 40s. to the poor of Halifax and Skircoat. He had by his first wife, *ISAAC*, son and heir; *JOSHUA*, *CALEB*, *ABRAHAM*, *JACOB*, *MICHAEL*, *REBECCA*, *ESTER* and *GRACE*. By his second wife he had *NATHANIEL*, the founder of Waterhouse Charities. He also mentioned in his will, the children of Wm. Rayner, late husband of his wife Cicilie.

5. Isaac Waterhouse, eldest son of Michael, of Woodhouse,

the subject of vicar Favour's commendation, married MARY, sister of John Crowther, and had issue. He made his will 31st October, 1609, proved 3rd October, 1611 :—

"And to shewe p'te of my thankefulnes unto Almightie God, I give and bequeath to the Governors of the lands and revenues of the ffree grāmer schoole of Quene Elizabeth within the vicaridge or p'ishe of Hallifax, to the use of said schoole tenne poundes. Alsoe I give and bequeath to the buildinge of newe or repaireinge of the old almes-houses within the towne of Hallifax other tenne poundes, which shalbe paid by myne executors to the handes of myne overseers, to be imployed as aforesaid, if the same p'ceed by other helps within one yeare after my decease, otherwise I refer the imployment thereof to myne ov'seers of this my last will, to anye other good uses as to them shall seeme goode. Itm I give unto the poore of Skircott widowes, catifes, and fatherles children xxs."

He recited that he had made an indenture in trust for purposes of his will, 12th October 1609, to Daniel Foxcroft of Halifax Anthony Wade of Skircott, Caleb Waterhouse of Shibden Hall and John Crowther of Ovenden, yeomen. He bequeathed to his son *SAMUEL*, two tenements and a farm in Southowram, and also an annuity of £5 out of Shibden Hall and certain milnes in Southowram: to his son *MICHAELL* lands tenements, milnes &c. near Newcastle-on-Tyne: to his sons *ROBERT* and *JOHN* jointly, lease of the scyte of the manor of Barnesley, with the demeane lands &c. except all tithes and a tythe lathe &c: to his sons *DANIEL* and *ISAAC* jointly, all his tythes of corne, hay, wool, lambe &c. in Barnsley, belonging to the rectory of Silkston; also one lathe in the south east side of Barnesley hall, called the Tythe lathe. To his five daughters, *SUZAN*, *MARY*, *HELEN*, *GRACE* and *ELIZABETH*, he left £1000 each, to remain in the hands of his executors, they paying after the rate of £7 1[illegible] per £100 towards their education. He also bequeathed legacies to his brother Caleb; his half brother Nathaniel Symon, his brother Michaell's son; his daughter in law Elizabeth Waterhouse, and her daughter, his first grand child Josua, son of Abraham Waterhouse, and others. He appointed as executors, his wife and sons *ANTHONIE* and *SAMUEL*.

each to give bond in £1,000; as supervisors, Dr. Favour vicar of Halifax, brother Daniel Foxcroft of Halifax, brother Caleb Waterhouse, brother John Crowther, neighbour Anthony Wade of the King Crosse, and his cousins Wm. Slater of Halifax, and Michaell Waterhouse of Skircott.

The next remarkable entry in the register is:—

1609 Feb. 28 Michael Bairstowe South. juvenis multa pietate et religione cōspicuus legavit cōsanguineis nōnulla, piis usibus 5li

A youth eminent for much piety and religion, who made several bequests to his relatives, and gave £5 to pious uses.

We have before us—

"A note of the disposinge of the money which was left unto the benefit of the poore by the last will and testament of Michaell Bairstow late of Newhouse in the townshipp of Southowram as hereafter followeth."

The sum total is £5: the first item being—

"Im. given in bread upon the day he was buried xvii^{s} vi^{d}

The remainder being given to forty individuals in sums varying from 6d. to 7s. 6d., amongst the recipients being two John Bairstows, one of Lee Bridge and the other of Halifax, a Michael Stocks, Gilbert Whewell, &c.

His will was made 19th January 1609-10, proved 22nd June 1610. He bequeathed to his wife Sara, all messuages, &c., in Ovenden for life; remainder to heirs of her and testator; the remainder to Francis, Daniel and Samuel sons of his uncle John Drake of Horley greene, until John, son and heir of late Robert Bairstowe of Okewell be 24, then to descend to him and his heirs: remainder to the said Drakes. Other legatees named are his four aunts, Grace, Anne, Edith and Mary; aunt Effam Northend; couzen Mary Wray; his wife's brother Abraham Hemingway, and his sisters, Suzan and Rebecca; Michaell, William, Thomas and Robert, sons of late Robert Broadley of Lane Ends; cousin Thomas Drake; three of uncle John Boothe's children and others. The overseers appointed were Mr. Dr. Favour and testator's two uncles, Mr. Lister of Wakefield, and John Drake of Horley greene.

We have already mentioned the mother (probably) of the subject of the following entry:—

1610, April 30, Michael Foxeroft, Warley, aqua in Caldare suffocatus [drowned in the Calder].

May 11, John Booth, Ovēdē vir valde religiosus . . integerrime vitæ.

The uncle of Michael Bairstow, just named; and brother of the rev. George Booth beforementioned. His will was made 2nd May, proved 4th October 1610; and his two children named were Mary and Elizabeth. The latter afterwards married Joseph Priestley of Goodgreave; who died a prisoner in Halifax, during its occupation by the Royalist forces, and was buried near the font in the Brearcliffe grave.

1610, Decem. 17 Richard Duerdē of Erendē drowned.

——— 29 Xpopher Cosin, Decollatus.

Another victim to the Gibbet-law! The name has haply died out in Halifax, hence we have no diffidence in giving the following information respecting the family.

RICHARD COSSYN was a witness to the will of Nicholas Savill of the Newhall (als of the Haghe) esquyer, dated 24th September, 1556.

HILBERT COSYNE of Eland, made his will 10th June, proved 12th November, 1578, and appointed his daughter Margaret his executrix. He mentioned amongst indebts owing to Wodde the carrier, 10s.; and debts due to him: Thos Savill of Borne, £4 4. 0.

XPOFER COSINE of the parish of Halifax, made his will 13st May, proved 1st October, 1584. He bequeathed to his son Austane, all right of farmhold, and also a shop in Halifax, and £30; and £4 each to John, William, Samuel, Agnes and Marie, children of his son John. His issue was 1 *JOHN* abovenamed, and of whom hereafter, 2 *THOMAS*, whose baptism occurs in the register as *Thomas, filius Christoferi Cosyn de Ovenden*, under date 17th January, 1539-40. He made his will 13th August 1613, proved 3rd August 1614, being styled of Halifax, blacksmith, and mentioned his wife Margaret. 3 *GEORGE* [illegible]

Ovenden, blacksmith, who made his will 26th September 1613, proved 3rd August 1614. He left all his messuages &c. in Ovenden to John Wilkinson of Brackenbed, Matthew Illingworth of Illingworth, Arthure Rodes of Mixenden and Isaac Illingworth of Sowerby, to sell and distribute the proceeds equally, to his wife Bridget his sons Isaac, John, and George, and his daughters Sara, Anne, and Martha. He was buried October 10th 1613, as we shall shortly find, being titled "improbus christus." 4 *AUSTANE* (Augustine or Austin) beforementioned 5 *AGNES*, married Roger Pybbie, and had issue named in her father's will. 6 *ISABELL* married Anthony Ramsden. Another daughter who married William Bruntwhet of Leeds: and another, who married John Walton, and had a son John. The register records amongst the baptisms on the 19th October 1541:—

Christofer filius Christoferi Cosyn de Soerbi.

Was this the client of the gibbet?

JOHN COSYNE of Ealand, made his will, proved 1st April 1583. He bequeathed to his wife AGNES, and his sons *WILLIAM* and *FRANCIS*, all leases &c. except one by Mr. Ramsden of an house at Backesyd, and certain lande and half meadows comonlie called Beamōt crosse, which he gave to his son *ROBERT*, when of age. And also excepting a lease of Wilkinson's house, comonly called Barbares, which gave to his son *NICHOLAS*, when of age. He left the residue, except his wife's part, to his children *WILLIAM*, *FRANCIS*, *JOHN*, *ISACKE*, *NYCHOLAS*, *ROBERT*, *AGNES* and *ELIZABETH*, appointing the two first named, his executors.

It is probable that Cousin lane, from Wheatley to Illingworth, may be named after this family.

In his sixteenth year Dr. Favour had to bury one who, in connection with her sister, wrote her name among the benefactors of Halifax.

1610 Januarii 15, vid. John Hopkinson, Halifax, foemina pia quæ medietatē Xenodochii edificavit, et viduam domi citū esset in perpetuū. This Helen Hopkinson was one of

y^e Hemingwayes of y^e Overhous in Northowrō, a good old woman who w^th her sister Jane builded the almes houses in both their lifetimes."

Dodsworth, who visited Halifax 8th April 1641, says:—

At the West ende of the Churchyard stand certain Almes houses of stone very faire, over the doore [illegible] inscription: "In favor of Church and comon wealth, to the glory of the blessed Trinity. These almshouses were builded by the Christian charity of Helen Hopkinson and Jane Crowther of the famil's of Hemingway of Overhous, sisters widowes, for 8 poore widowes of the Towne of Halifax and one mistris to teach poore children the catechisme, whose memory be blessed for ever. Blessed is he that judgeth wisely of the poore, the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble. Ps. 1640." Not. "Ches 2 sisters ... left 40 p. annū for washing pewes."

The wills of these two sisters, and the history of their charity, are too long for mention here. A short account of their family, however, will not be out of place.

I. JOHN HEMINGWAY of the Lowys, made his will, proved 23rd September 1528, Master Dr. Haddesley vicar of Halifax, John [illegible]erhouse and Robert his [illegible] being witnesses. At a manor court held 28th July 1508, Thomas Northende and Henry Sharp rendered &c. 10 acres of Roideland *jacent in loco vocat Brereay &c. ad opus John Hemmyngway.* Fine 5s. 6d. At another court held 22nd June 1511 (9), John Hemingway took of the lord, the 10 acres of Roideland lying at a place called Brereay in Northowram, which had been leased to Henry Sharpe for ten years. Fine 10s. His issue was *JOHN*, of whom more hereafter; *GEORGE* and *JOHN*, joint legatees in their father's will for £20, to be divided. Item "I yeve them evynly betwix them ... is said, on bill of dett of myne, that I have ... owing in Caree, to de that he stt with all." And *RICHARD* to whom his father rendered in 1528, a close called Brodynge in Shyplee, which he had of the gift &c. of Edward Waterhouse, gent. *ALICE* married Edmund Lacthorne and *JENNET* married John Horton.

II. JOHN HEMINGWAY called eldest son in the will of his father, who had previously, in 1517, surrendered to the use, the messuage and ten acres above mentioned. On the 22nd March 1539, his brother Richard granted him by an indenture, licence to draw water from Brinscolls broke, through his land at Brodeyng. He was deceased in 1552, and had issue:—*JOHN* whose tithe composition for Netherbrey, was fixed at 1*s.* 1*d.* in 1558, and who surrendered in 1552, a rood of land and wood lately taken from the waste of Brynescoles, to the use of his brother:

III. ROBERT HEMINGWAY of Netherbrear married 13th December 1562, AGNES Longbottom. He is mentioned in the wills of Helen Hopkinson and Jane Crowther, the sister benefactors. At a manor court held 27th April 1588, he surrendered, with Robert Hemyngwaye a messuage and 10 acres of Roidland, lying on a close called Brearey, and 1 acre and 1 rood of land in Northowram, for the term of his own life, and then to the use of his son *ROBERT*. His other issue was *MARY*, baptized 27th December 1565; *ELLENA*, baptised 25th March 1568; *JANE*, baptised 22nd November 1570; *JESPER*, baptised 23rd December 1571; *SUSAN*, baptised 6th March 1574; and *MARTYNE*, baptised 23rd August 1579.

IIII. ROBERT HEMINGWAY, son and heir of Robert Hemingway of the Netherbrear, was baptised 26th December 1563. At a court of William Eland, son and heir of Marmaduke Eland, held at Brighouse in 1615-6, came Robert Hemyngway of Naytherbreare, son and heir of Robt. Hemingway of the same deceased, and paid fine. He leased the property on the 16th May 1617, to Martin Longbottom of Ovenden Wood, for 21 years. In 1625, he sold to Samuel Lister of Shibden hall, for £520, the premises named above, described in the indenture as:

A messuage and tenement, and 10 acres of Roideland, (now in 10 several closes) in Northowram, and:—One acre of land lying on the east part of Shibden brook, all in the occupation of Robert Hemingway:—And also the right to draw the course of water called Brianscoles brook through the grounds of the heirs of Robert Hemingway.

called Netherend of Brodeyng, unto the same close called Brookeyng &c.

We regret that owing to some confusion with another branch of the Hemingway family of Southowram, Mitholm and Waterclough, we are not able to certify to the exactness of the following descent of the Hemingways of Overbrear. We think however that we may say that the property, probably a moiety, descended to the second son of (I.) John Hemingway who made will dated 152[illegible] viz.:

2. Richard Hemisgway of Overbrear, entered in lord's rental in 1550-1 as:—

Ric'us Hemingway p' c'tis terr. ib'm vocat brearys p'dict [illegible]d

De certis terris iacent iuxta Shipdē Brooke vocat Kelehalme [illegible]d.

The entry following that of John Hemingway of Brearey, who paid iijs ixd. In the same rental occurs that of John Hemingway, of South wrame; who paid iijs iijd. for lands and tenements called Rowam and Mitholme. We think this same Richard occurs in the composition of 1558; which is the ground for our opinion that the two persons were members of the same family. The John Hemingway, with whom we compare him, etc. The two payments were as follows:

John Hemyngeway of Netherbrey for his awe proper lands in Northowram [illegible] 1s. 1d

Richd. Hemyngeway of Overbrey for his awe proper lands in Northowram and Southowram 1s. 1½d.

We are not [illegible] who [illegible] we find [illegible] Richard [illegible] Richards and we have [illegible] It is very probable [illegible] second [illegible] used 22nd July, 1540, as [illegible] his will 28th January, [illegible] 1604, and mentioned [illegible] Ellen, wife of John [illegible] Bryan Crowther. Robert, [illegible]

Henryngwaie of the Lower Grange and Jasper and Martin his brothers, and other. *JOHN* baptised 23rd May, 1541, as son of Richard of Northowram [illegible] the will of John Milner of Halifax, yeoman, dated 24th January, 1592-3, as brother of Mr. Robert Hemingway of the Overbrea. *HELLEN* married John Hopkinson of Sowerby, 15th June, 1579 buried 15th January, 1610. She made her will [illegible] 9th, 1609, and bequeathed to her loving pastor Dr. Hawse £20. To Sibyll, Edith and Phebe, daughters of [illegible] Robert Hemingway, £100 each. To Robert, [illegible] Helen and Susan, children of Robert: Hem[illegible] of the Nether Brear, £5 each. To Gilbert, Helen, Margaret and Rhoda, children of Gilbert Colman, deceased, Hem[illegible] Gilbert Colman married Margaret Hemingway, 18th [illegible] 1556 [illegible] appointed her brother, Robert Hemingway, of Ovenden and sister Jane Greenwood executors, and [illegible] residue of her goods, &c., [illegible] 6th May, 1578, to Bryan Crowther of Heptonstall [illegible] 13th 1613. Her will [illegible] dated 18th January 1615. She bequeathed £200 each to her sister Robert[illegible] Sybell, Edith, Phebe [illegible] and £100 each to [illegible] moiety of her [illegible] and by the same [illegible] £2 each to [illegible] Hemingway of Netherbrea [illegible]

3. Robert Hemingway, of Ov[illegible] deceased [illegible] 1539, as son of Richard of Northowram [illegible] 5th May 1590. Edith, daughter of Th[illegible] of Ovenden, [illegible] nuncupational. His name [illegible] a dozen [illegible] other deeds of the parish. In the [illegible] ship of Hippeholme 1607, [illegible] following:

5th April 1589, [illegible] Royde[illegible] ... 1s. 4p.

9th October 1571, how[illegible] and [illegible], with [illegible] Brymekole-brook, [illegible] Hippenholme to Netherbrea[illegible] 2s.

30th April 1592, the Heighroydhouse and 7 closes adjoing with Bryan Crowther ... ... 2s. 0d.

1st September 1592, enclosure land, along with Bryan Crowther, 3 roods ... ... 2s.

27th April 1596, cottage, and ½ rood near North Brig 1

8th October 1594, 1½ acres near the house of late Robert Crowther, passed to Michael Woodhead for life ... ... 6s.

24th May, 1605, reversion after death of Michael Woodhead, of 1 rood, near the Heugh ... ... 1s.

He made his will 3rd March 1613-4, proved 3rd April 1614. He bequeathed to his wife Edith, one third of his leases and chattells, and also her rights in lands; to his four daughters Sybell (tutor John Whitley), Edith (tutor John Lister), and Phebe (tutor, Samuel Lister), £250 each, and also £50 more when they became 21 years of age. He appointed his son John (tutor, Samuel Lister), residuary legatee, and also executor, when he became 21; and named then, his brothers in law, Samuel Lister of Southowram, and John Whitley of Rolling, and left them £20 each, for their pains, to account to Dr. Favour, and to [illegible] the Rev. John Lister of Little Horton, [illegible] bequeathed £40 and £20 respectively.

"I doe give and bequeath towardes the maintenance of a preacher at Coley Chappell, the sume of twenty pounides. To the governors of Queen Elizabeth's grammar school in the p'ish of Halifax £10.

My greatest care and desire is that my sonne and daughters bee brought upp in the fayth and feare of God, to know him and whome he hath sent, Jesus Christ, and in sume vocation and callinge, wherein they shall be found most usefull, to the discretions of my said executors and overseers.

And I give other £10, to bee lent from time to time to certaine of the most religious and honest poore decayed tradesmen of the township of North[illegible]

at the discretions of my said executors and ov'seers, and after theire decease, at the discretion of the vicar of the p'ish church of Hallifax, and the church wardens of the towne of Northowram, for the time beeinge, w^th the assistance of one honest and sufficient man of the saied towne, whom I request to take, from time to time, sufficient securitie for the continuance thereof."

The Pious uses commissioners reported of these benefactions :—

Item, we finde that Robt. Heminway, late of upper breare, by h^r last will, beating date 3rd day of March, 1613, did give the sume of xl lb. towards the maytenance of a preacher at Coaly chappell, within the parish of Hallifax, to be bestowed at the discretion of the executors, and we further finde that there was given to the same end & use, by Isabel Maule, of Hallifax, widow, xx lb. ; by Agnes Royde, of Northowrom, v lb., & by Mathew Whitley, v lb. by their [illegible] wills ; and also eight pounds was given to the same end by Henry Northend and Joseph Wood, with which moneys being all lxxviii lb. there is bought a Tenemente and certain lands in Wike, to the use of the said chappell, and the ffeoffees to that use are Abra. Sunderland, Esq., Joseph Midgley, Gen^l., Robt. Heminway, of Mytholm, Rich. Northend, Robt. Sunderland, John Cooper, and Joseph Wood.

Item, we find that the said Robt. Hemingway, by the said will, gives other 10 lb. to be lent to poore men from time to time, at the discretion of the executors and overseers [to the townshipp of Northowram to take sufficient security for the continuance thereof.]

He also gives to the Governours, for the use of the free Gramer schoole, 10 lb. in the parish of Halifax.

[illegible] widow, afterwards married Jeremy Gibson curate of Coley, [illegible] issue. Robert Hemingway's issue was *JOHN*, [illegible] whom hereafter, *SIBILL*, *EDITH*, *PHŒBE* and *MARTHA*. Sibill married 11th January, 1619, Thomas

Lister, of Shibden hall, her cousin. Both her husband's issue by her, and a second wife, however, died out; and the Shibden hall family of Listers, was afterwards descended from her sister Phœbe, baptised 11th December 1608, married 1625 to John Lister, afterwards of Upper Brear, who was fined for not attending to receive knighthood, at the coronation of Charles I. Martha Hemingway married 30th June 1665, George Westby of Rotherham.

4. John Hemingway of Overbrear and of Shibden hall, died 11th Sep., 1615, and it was found by Inquisition, held at Halifax, on 18th October, 1615, that he died seised in fee of 4 messuages, 40 acres of land, 40 acres of meadow, 70 acres of pasture, and 6 acres of wood, in Southowram, and of one acre of land in Northowram. Sibil, Edith, Phœbe, and Martha Hemingway were found to be the sisters and coheirs of the deceased, and were respectively of the ages of 11 years and 11 months, 9 years and 4 months, 6 years and 10 months, and 4 years and 4 months. His name had been associated with that of his aunt, Jane Crowther, in the purchase of Shibden hall, for the sum of £1600, from Caleb Waterhouse, already mentioned. By his death, his property descended to his sisters, and by the marriage of two of them to the Listers, formerly of Ovenden, then of Shibden hall and Overbrear by marriage, and of Lower Brear by purchase.

Of the four other entries one is of a constable of Halifax, who gave £4 to pious uses,—the second of a malefactor who was beheaded,—the third of a young man who bore a good name, but was killed and thrown into the Calder when he was drunk,—and the last explains itself:

1610. Martii 1 Willūs Dawson Hal Cōstab. legavit pijs usibus 4lb

1611. April 10 Thomas Briggs decollatus

August 20 Jeremy [son of] Rich: Waterhouse trucidatus et in Calder cōiectus cū ebrius esset

Octo. 15 Brian Haldsword Hal. drukard

Amongst the marriages next year we find the name of a Halifax family—the Wittons—which at that period rose to some eminence, though Watson seems to have been ignorant of their existence. We have already found the following entries of them in the registers:—

(Baptised) 1594 Aprill 14 Josua [son of] Oliver Witton, Warl.

(Married) 1612 Sept. 1 Robt. Hemingway
Anne Witton Hal.

" 1614 June 13 Josuah Witton Sower
Sibil Drake

(Baptised) 1614 March 19 Josua [son of] Josua Witton Sowerby

(Buried) 1614 Sep 27 Joseph Witton Sowerby iuvenis religiosus valde

A youth exceedingly religious! But the name should be Joshua. In Wilson's M.S.S. in the Leeds library, is a pedigree of the Witton family. These M.S.S. were written by Hopkinson, who was Sir William Dugdale's secretary at the Visitation of Yorkshire in 1665, and consist, in a great measure, of Sir William's own collections with considerable additions. Mr. Thomas Wilson, F.S.A., of Thoresby the antiquary, and styled by Whitaker "a man of obscure and blundering diligence," did for Hopkinson in the matter of extending, what the latter had done for Sir Wm. Dugdale. The pedigree begins with

1. CHRISTOPHER WITTON of West Ap[illegible] who married [illegible] daughter of Mr. Roger Green of London. [illegible] is derived from a village in the parish [illegible] Archbishop Witton II. was made [illegible] 1426. [illegible]

[illegible] WITTON of [illegible] Bentley [illegible] ARMS, [illegible] *BLANE* and [illegible]

WILLIAM, ALEXANDER, DOROTHY, MARTHA, ELIZABETH and ANN.

III. OLIVER WILTON of [illegible], gent., [illegible] by the second wife, of Thomas Wilton, [illegible] pedigree in Dugdale's Visitation in 1663. He is styled [illegible] but he made the grand progress, in possession of Mr. Wilton of Lepers 1746. He [illegible] to have married [illegible] ... beth, [illegible] and heiress of Richard [illegible] John Longsworth of [illegible] South. We think [illegible] ... over, and could [illegible] ... pedigree. His will [illegible] ... proved 16th June Dodsworth's copy was dated [illegible] November 1662. His wife's name was Elizabeth [illegible] both [illegible] named in his will. *POLLETT*, [illegible] *Yorkshire Records*. Baptisms at *Holdnes* begins 1[illegible] 1600 *WILLIAM*, [illegible] *Heslington* 1[illegible] *RICHARD* of Richard Wilton [illegible] 1st 20th January 160[illegible] *OLIVER* [illegible] *MARGARET, HELLEN* and *ELIZABETH* [illegible] both married Richard [illegible] Esq. of [illegible] Esq. of the same [illegible] Richard Esq. [illegible] and [illegible]

[illegible] each [illegible] in the [illegible] ... Stow, daughter of Mr. [illegible] ... [illegible] ... [illegible] ...

We therefore continue the pedigree with this William: and regret we have no more information respecting his issue.

IV. William Witton of Ovenden, second son of Oliver of Skipton, married Elizabeth Illingworth, 11th August 1549. He is, of course, omitted in both Wilson's pedigree and the Yorkshire Visitation in 1666. He was witness, along with John Illingworthe, of the will of Henry Illingworthe of Ovenden, 8th February 1549-50, who had a daughter Isabell, evidently an only child. He is mentioned as of Haldesworthe, in the will of John Shackelton of Ovenden, 8th April 1556. His first wife was buried 21st September 1562; and he married secondly, 16th May 1563, Johanna Berstow. He, himself, was buried 18th November 1579. The register contains the following record of his issue:—

Baptisms.	Richard.	18th September 1553.
	Edward.	19th December 1556.
	Anne.	2nd September 1565.
Burials.	Richard.	7th July 1554.
	Joh'na.	20th June 1564.
	Genett.	5th April 1566.

V. Oliver Witton of Illingworth, clothier, whom we suppose to be son and heir of William of Ovenden, by Elizabeth Illingworth, his first wife, was the heir of Richard Illingworth of Illingworth, who made his will 10th August proved 8th December, 1585. He bequeathed all lands in Illingworth and Mixenden, to Oliver Witton and his heirs for ever; also the half of an annual rent of 33s. 4d., for a term of years, issuing out of certain housing of Thomas Shaw in Halifax; and also half of another annuity, for term of years, of £4 10s., out of lands of Thomas Shaw of Brockholes. The other half, he left to his wife Elizabeth Illingworth; and appointed Oliver Witton his sole executor.

He married firstly, 7th October, 1589, Grace, daughter of John Whitley, of Ovenden (Wheatley), whose son Michael Whitley, formed another matrimonial connection with the family, in the next generation. The issue by this first

marriage, was *EDWARD*, baptized 21st June, 1590, mentioned in his father's will, and placed under the guardianship of his grandfather, John Whitley, the elder.

He married, secondly, 8th November, 1592, SUSAN, daughter of John Dixon of Bentley royd. Another connection of the Whitley and Dixon families, was made by the marriage of Jennet, sister of John Whitley the elder, abovementioned, and aunt of Grace, Oliver Witton's first wife, to John Dixon of Bentley royd, father of Susan, Oliver Witton's second wife. By this second marriage, Oliver Witton had issue *JOSHUA*, baptised 14th April 1594.

His will was made 6th December 1597, proved 4th October 1598. He bequeathed to his eldest son and heir apparent Edward and heirs, all his lands in Illingworth; remainder to Josua, his younger son, and heirs. Also to son Josua, 20 marks out of rents of a house and croft, which George Wilson dwelt in; also with his mother, £40 out of John Dickson's lands. All joist boards wch are are not fixed, to his son Edward; and John Whitley the elder to be his guardian.

VI. JOSHUA WITTON of Sowerby, yeoman, baptised 14th April 1594, married 13th June 1614, SIBILL daughter of Gilbert Drake of Horley Green, whose sister, Mary, married John Broadley, curate of Sowerby. His grandfather, John Dickson the elder of Bentley royde, yeoman, bequeathed him £20, in 1611. He made his will on the 16th, and was buried on the 27th September 1614. He bequeathed to his wife Sibill, with child, her third; and appointed his loving uncles, John Dickson, and Robert Inman, and his brother in law, Humfrey Drake, his overseers. He left to his mother in law, Judeth Drake £3; to his uncle, John Dickson, and to *his* son Jonas Dickson, £3 6*s*. 8*d*. each; to Mr. John Brodeley, p'acher at Sowerby, £6 13*s*. 4*d*.; to the poor of the chapelry of Sowerby 30*s*.; and to Thomas, his man servant, and Mary, his maid servant, 5*s*. each.

His widow married, secondly, Michaell Whitley of Bentley, in Sowerby, clothier, brother of her husband's father's first

wife. He had evidently been married before as his [illegible] John and Mary, are mentioned in his father's will, dated 16th January 1612. His own will is dated 17th June 1641, and proved 4th October 1632. He mentions his brother in law, Judith Drake; his brother in law Humphrey Drake; his brothers, John and Joseph Whitley; his wife [illegible], daughter Marie, and son Joseph Whitley. He also bequeath £10 to John Witton

Joseph Whitley, son of Michael and Sibill, was a lieutenant in the parliamentarian army, and died of his wounds [illegible] Esq. His sister, Mary, married John Priestley, the brother of Jonathan Priestley of Priestley green, the first writer of the memoirs of the Priestley family, and nephew of Francis Priestley, of whom next

Sibill Whitley, widow, married for her third husband Francis Priestley of Priestly Ing. On his marriage [illegible] to Bell-le-Royd in Soweby; but on his wife's death, he went to live with his nephew Thomas Priestley of Hall-wood, where he died. His will is dated 4th October 1669 Oliver Heywood, in his list of Mr Root's Independent Society the first introduction of that sect into Halifax parish, states of him:—

> "7 ffrancis Priestley, a solid ancient christian, yet upon his coming to live with his (wife's) daughter and son in Law Tho. Priestley, at Hall-worth, he soon approved Mr. Root's way, but died in the faith about the year 1666."

His name occurs amongst those who voted for Jeremy Bentley, to be member of parliament for the parish of Halifax in 1654; and also amongst the jury who convicted three thieves gibbetted at Halifax, under the old gibbet law, in 1659. He had no issue

VII. Joshua Witton, of Thornhill and York, clerk, and posthumous son of Joshua and Sibill Witton of Soweby, was baptized 19th March, 1614-5. His stepfather, Michael Whitley, bequeathed him £10 in 1631; and John Dickson of Bentley roid, his great uncle, left him 10s. in 1629. He was also a legatee for £3, in the will of his mother's sister Grace Drake, in 1619.

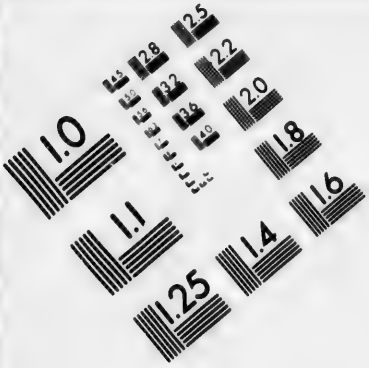
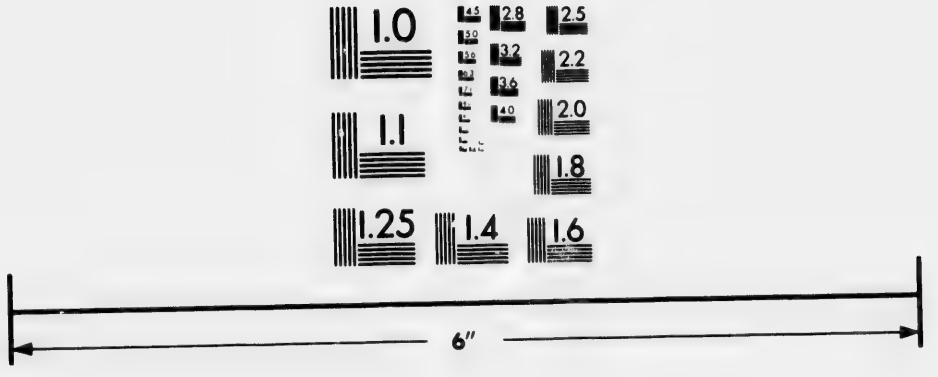
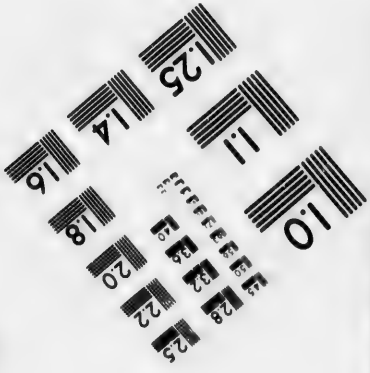


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)





Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

2.8
2.5
2.2
2.0
1.8
1.1
1.0

Besides the three children named in his will, he had *JOHN* and *TEMPEST*, who both died young.

VIII. Richard Witton barrister, married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Wilfred Lawson, of Brunton, in Northumberland, esq., and purchased Lupset, upon the failure of the male line of that branch of the Saviles, which had inherited that house since the close of the 15th century. He had two sons, *RICHARD* and *JOHN*, and two daughters, *MARY* and *MARGARET*. He died April 15th, 1718, and his wife Aug. 29th, 1727; and both have most flattering epitaphs to their memory. He had also *HENRY* and *ELIZABETH* who both died young.

IX. Richard Witton of Lupset, esq. married 29th April 1713, Jane, daughter of William Milner, alderman and merchant (and benefactor) of Leeds, sister to sir William Milner, baronet. Soon after his marriage, he rebuilt the house at Lupset, and laid out the grounds there. He died, however, 1st August 1743, without issue.

His brother John, made prebendary of York, 2nd September 1743, married 2nd January 1748-9, at Sandal, Mary, daughter of —— Assheton of Cuerden in Lancashire. He is said to have lived in Wakefield in 1724, when he purged the library collected by his ancestors, by disposing of about 2000 old editions, all folios, to the tobacconists. He died without issue, at Braithwaite hall, 16th September 1754. His widow married Peregrine Wentworth of Wakefield esq., last of the male line of the earl of Strafford, who died in 1808 aged 87. He was for 44 years registrar of the west riding of Yorkshire.

On the death of Mrs. Wentworth, the Witton estates descended to the issue of her first husband's aunt, elder sister of Richard Witton, barrister, the purchaser of the Lupset estates, viz.:—

Elizabeth, wife of John Ferrars of Bashall, gent. had:

William Ferrars died unmarried, and Dorothy and Elizabeth (who married a Jodrell of Yearsley, whose male line became extinct in her grandchildren).

Dorothy Ferrars, married, January, 1706, Richard Walmesley, and had:—

Richard Walmesley, who had:—

Margaret Walmesley, an only child, who purchased the other moiety of Bashall, from the female branch of the Dodrells, and married Hugh Hughes Lloyd of Plymog, whose male heirs exist to the present time. They sold Lupset hall, however, to Mr. Daniel Gaskell who was elected M.P. for Wakefield in 1832.

To make this history of an extinct Halifax family complete, we add that the arms of the Wittons were:—Sable, a water bouget, argent: in chief, three plates. Crest:—an owl, argent, ducally gorged, or.

We resume our extracts from the registers, with translations of such of the Latin words as have not a similar form in English.

1611 Jan. 4 Richard Theaker Sower, æbriosus in æbrietate submersus

A drunkard, drowned in his drunkenness.

——— 5. George Fawcett Halifax nebulo [a thief]

——— 10. Abrahã Wood North, iuvenis pius

A pious youth of great hope, the elder brother of the Isaac Wood, B.A., who was buried 12th August 1608. His will, dated 20th December 1611, proved 24th June 1612, mentions his mother Alice, who was the sister of the rev. Edward Sunderland curate of Elland, already mentioned. He left an only son Abraham, and to his daughter, Phœbe, whom he appointed sole executrix, he left the three closes, commonly called Blackhillend, with a cottage, which had been the property of his brother Isaac, being so entered in the rental for 1607. He also left her 4 marks;—

"if she meet with an husband equal to herself in grace and goodes of this life."

Thomas Lister of Shibden hall, whose first wife was Sibill, daughter and one of the coheiresses of Robert Hemingway of Overbrea, and sister of John Hemingway of Shibden hall, married secondly, at Halifax, 16th July 1634, Phœbe Wood,

who was buried at Manchester 29th January 1643, leaving male issue, which however became extinct in the second generation

The two next entries involve two good families in disgrace :

1611 Feb. 7 Jeremy Waterhouse Hal. ebriosus, impius, profanus

March 12 Joannes Lacy gen, South Patre vivente Potator prodigius.

A prodigious drinker; his father living. His father was John Lacy, of Leventhorp and Cromwellbottom, esq. whose second wife was the daughter of Michaell Lister of Frear head, in Craven. He had by her, this John and others. Another son, Thomas Lacy, sold Cromwellbottom &c. to Thomas Whitley, 13 Robert Lawe, 16th James I.

Two more topers complete the year :—

1611 Martii 20 Robt. Binnes, Sowerby : potator.
" 22 John Campinot Hal. potator.

The latter is an unusual name in local records.

Thomas Campenotte of Ovenden, married Margareta Haldesworth, 7th September 1539. On the 25th September 1540, was baptized *Margareta filia Thome Campenet de Ovendon.* He made his will 21st March 1551-2, proved 7th May 1554, leaving to his sons George and Thomas, "foure pare of walker sheres and towe pare of lomes." The residue to his wife Margaret, and children *ELIZABETH, GRACE, GEORGIE* and *THOMAS*, whom he appointed his executors.

Thomas Campynett of Ovenden, made his will, 18th January 1604, proved 15th July 1607. He mentions his sister *GRACE*; and also Thomas, John, Anne and Margaret Campnott, whom we presume to be the children of his brother George. He also names Mary Holdsworth, wife of Richard Gibson, and Michaell, Anne, and Sara Holdsworth. Also Luke, son of Luke Boikoule, and Isaac, Jerome, and Martha Boikoule.

John Campinot of Halifax, chapman, made his will 21st March 1611-2, proved 24th June 1612. He mentions his

brother Thomas, and his sisters, Anne, wife of John Lister of Halifax, and Margaret, wife of John Livesley. This is the potator of vicar Favour's entry.

A Jane Campinott of Halifax, widow, made her will 16th May, proved 27th July, 1616. She bequeathed £20, in the hands of her brother Michaell Savill (who had a son John), to Jane Savill als Harrington, base daughter of her late neice Anne Savill. She also mentioned Richard Fairebancke, and his wife Margaret; who we see by the Fairbank wills, were connected with her family. This Michaell Savile was a clothier in Halifax, and married Hellen, sister of William and George Nawthropp, evidently of Manningham, as Ellin Savile, widow, is described of that place in her will. Their issue was John and Michaell Savile, and a daughter Anne, who had an illegitimate daughter, Jane Harrington or Addington.

The only other will of this family we have, is that of:—

George Campinott of Warley, clothier, dated 12th September 1657. He mentions his wife Mary, his brothers John and Nathaniel, and his sisters Ann, and Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Oates.

Resuming our extracts from the register, the next entry is that of a murderer, impious, a drunkard, impenitent even in death.

1612 Aprill 27 John Northend impius homicid æbriosus impenitens ad mortē.

May 28 George Riley impius profanus adulter inter pocula subitanea morte correptus

A wicked profane adulterer, suddenly seized with death in his cups.

Junij 25 ux Abrahā Slater South, honesta

August 1 Alaxander Butterfield Hal, mersus.

Octob. 21 Abrahā Crabtree Hal, stultus

A fool! Amongst what a catalogue of knaves!!

——— 25 Thomas Smith Hipp, ebriosus inf'us

An infamous drunkard.

Then comes an entry of the death of Henry, Prince of Wales, the eldest son of King James: —

> Nov. 6. Istius mensis succubuit morti nobiliss et magnæ spei Princeps Henricus, Jacobi Reg, serenissi primogenitus Princ. Walliæ

There was raised this year, by a lay, £28 13s. 6d. The amount paid for "wyne at cõmunions' was £7 16s.

The doctor's 20th year begins better than its predecessor. The first entry refers, no doubt, to the wife of a man (Richard Nicoll) who was afterwards a benefactor in intention at least Contrary to his usual custom, the doctor gives us her maiden name; and his praise of her, "that she was greatly endowed as well in knowledge of the sacred scriptures as in charity to the poor," is the highest he has bestowed on any of his deceased parishioners.

> 1612 Jan. 6. ux Rich. Nicols se. Halifax als. Anne Broudley no'ie get Anne Baerstowe foemina pijs-ima Magna tũ cognitione in sacris literis tũ charitate in pauperes prœdita.

She was the daughter of John Bairstow of the North bridge, tanner, whose will dated 11th October 1589, was proved 2nd March following. His sister was the wife of John Watmoughe. His wife's name was Elizabeth. His issue was Anne, Edith, Dorothy, Mary, John, Robert, Isabell, and Grace; all mentioned in 1579 in the will of their grandfather, John Bairstowe, of Halifax, butcher. John had a son Robert, who had a son John, under 24 in 1609. We are afraid that it was he, who was buried on the 7th January 1607, *ebriosus et incorrigibilis*. He was the trustee of the benefaction of Henry Law of Northowram, thus reported at the Pious uses enquiry in 1619: —

> Item, we finde that Hen: Lawe of Northõ: did by his will give to John Bairstow of Northbrigge, 20 lb in consideration he should pay yearly to Hallifax poore and parish for 20 years, 30s. per annum (viz.) 15s. to [the town] Hallifax and 15s. to the parish.

Robert, the other son of John Bairstow of North Bridge, tanner, followed his grandfather's occupation of a butcher, and died

before his father. He made his will, 2nd March 1588-9, proved 18 July 1589; leaving a wife Grace, and sons John (will made 21st June 1602, proved 16th November 1604), died unmarried, Michael, who was buried 28th February, 1609-10, well spoken of by his spiritual pastor and master, and William. He appointed:—

> "Henrie Hole of the Hartes horne in Hallifax, my trustie frend, gardyner and tutor unto his godson, my second sone, Mychaell."

Of the daughters of John Bairstow of North Bridge, tanner, Grace married John Drake of Horley green; the uncle of that Sibell Drake, already mentioned, who married Joshua Witton, Michael Whitley and Francis Priestley. The other one, whose marriage we have discovered, is the present subject of Dr. Favour's panegyric, Ann, who married William (?) Brodeley, and had Robert, Michael, William and Mary Broadley, mentioned in her last husband's will, which will be mentioned in its place hereafter.

The next entry in the register is unfortunate in its propinquity to the above short account of the Bairstow family. We are glad to add, however, that we cannot discover the subject, in the rough pedigree of the family before us.

1612 Jan. 8. Robt Baerstow Hal impius.

1613 April 8. Richard Somerscales Hallifax. Rich: Sumerscales by will dated 17th March 1612 and by surrender give to Robt Lawe Rich: Nicall and Humphrey Drake and their heires as ffeoffees in trust all his lands and tenemtes in Ovenden and Hallifax ye profittis therof to go to the poore of both the said townes at ye discretion of his ffeoffees with the assistance of ye 2 churchwardens of ye said townes for ye time being for ever of late new trustees are chosen (viz) Tho: Binns, Dan. Greenwood and Rich: Nicall for Hallifax and John Brigg of Grinlstone banck and Abra: Illingworth for Ovenden now for Hallifax proportion is 41b. 13s. 4. and payd to this day wch lands lyeth at Espes near Mount Pellan. and Ovenden 31b. coms yearly from Bradshaw Lane Ends in ye occupacōn of John Kighley and paid yerly.

His charity has, fortunately, been exempt from the usual fate of such benefactions; beyond the irrepressible maws of the lawyers, when it was necessary to apply to chancery, for appointment of new trustees. In 1826, however, it had recovered from even this infliction, and now affords relief to the honest poor, for whose sole benefit it was intended. The history of its existence to the present day, is too long for entry here, and must be reserved for another opportunity.

The next three extracts are of the usual stamp:

1613 Maij 9 ux. Edward Mason Hal. æbrios.

Junij 4 Arthur Clegge Hal. nebul.

Julij 19 John Charleton Hal. a rogue.

— 29 vid. John Mawde Hal. fœmina pia 18^{lb} legavit pijs usibus p'ter 2^{lb} quas dedit capellæ de Coley. This widowe Isabel Mawd gave xx^{lb} to purchase lands for mayntenãce of a preacher at Coley e^{h} w^{ch} she gave in her lyfe tyme x^{lb} to y^{e} schole in y^{e} almes howses and 8^{lb} to bee lent to y^{e} poore.

We have already enlarged upon the entry of her husband's burial. We have also mentioned the subject of the following entry:

1613 Octob. 10 George Cosin Ovē improbus ebriosus.

15 Thoms Barcelough South ebriosus.

16 Wat^{r} Pollard South ebriosus.

Nov. 25 Thoms Waterhouse Hal nebulo.

Decemb 7 John Whitley Ovēd vir pius.

The father of Oliver Witton's first wife, Grace, and of Michael W' itley, the second husband of Sibill Drake.

1613 Decemb 22 Richard Bridge Southow: this Richd. Brbdge lived and died an incestuouse and excomu: person.

He, however, made his will, December 9th 1613, proved 3rd August 1614. He was a clothier, and bequeathed to his brother Gilbert's son, Jonas, his lombes and warpin[g] woughes; and to his nephew, Francis Thomas, a presse for pressinge cloth, and 5 pieces of wood, intended for a tenter. He mentioned also, his wife Marie, his brother Samuel, and his sisters Margaret and Elizabeth.

This is the second instance we have met with, of enforcement by Dr. Favour, of the discipline of the Church; and at the latter period of his career, he appears to have attempted with some vigour to amend the morals of his parishioners. The following influential appeal forms the greater part of a letter written to the doctor, on some charity-business by Sir Arthur Ingram, on the last day of May, 1615:—

And I doe also heerby pray you that you will forbeare and not prosecute any course of punishment against the bearer heerof ffrancis Lee, whoe hath confidently promysed to become a newe man, and Mr. Sunderland and Mr. Midgeley have also undertaken for him, that he shall noe more be culpable in any such cryme. Wherfore I pray you to be as favorable to him as you may, and soe I end and rest,

Yor assured loving friend

Ar: Ingram

As the doctor came to baptise the second race of his parisioners, he had to notice the hereditary taint of vice in many, who had already had black marks against them in his book—the register In the baptisms we now frequently meet with a B B. denoting the baptism of the illegitimate issue of illegitimates, and occasionally the triple mark B B B, shows that father, mother and offspring were alike guiltless of legitimacy.

The entries in his 21st year begin well:—

1613. Jan. 1. Caleb Waterhouse, Hal. honestus.

Caleb Waterhouse was the third son of Michael Waterhouse of Woodhouse, and Grace [Wilkinson] his first wife. He was baptised, 21st September 1561. On the 20th January 1610, he bought Shibden hall, Southowram for £1,200, from Arthur Ingram gent. and John Harvie both of London. He had previously had the premises on a nine years lease from Samuel Armitage, a mortgagee for £500; and, no doubt, a relative of his second wife As has been already stated, he resold Shibden hall &c. in 1612, to Jane, widow of Brian Crowther, and to John Hemingway her nephew; which latter died a minor, in the guardianship of Samuel Lister, of Shibden hall. He married Ellenor, daughter of William Brook and Eliza

beth his wife, and by her had issue, *MICHAEL* (who had Isaac, John, Caleb, Joshua, Helen, Mary and Susan); *JOHN* of Washer lane, (had Anthony; John, from whom is descended, in the seventh generation, both inclusive, the present representative of the Halifax branches of the family, Mrs. Catherine Grace Doherty-Waterhouse); and *JOSHUA* (had Dorothy and Mary). By his second wife, ELIZABETH, daughter of John Armytage of Huddersfield hall, (who survived and married a gentleman of the name of Winter) he had *SAMUEL*, *SUSAN* and *GRACE*.

His will was made 11th November 1613, proved 23rd March 1613-4. He mentioned that he had a lease unexpired, of certain corn mills at or near Skipton; and bequeathed from the profits thereof, the following sums in the order placed. To his children Susan and Grace, £50 each, then Ann the next £110, John £200, Susan and Grace £50 each, Samuel £100, then his wife Elizabeth £50, then son John £40, and the residue to his five children, Anne, John, Sara, Grace and Susan. He left to Joshua, son of his late brother Abraham, £3; to his brother Jacob's two children, £1 each; and to Mr. Dr. Favour, John Boyes and Humfrey Drake, his overseers, £2 each:—

> Item. I doe give and bequeath to Nathaniell Waterhous my brother, ffortye shillinges, to be bestowed on a peece of plate.
>
> Item. I give to Michaell Waterhous my sonne, a silver bowle, to Joshua my sonne my silver cupp or beaker, and to either of them a gilded spoone; to John my son, two silver spoones, thone a guilded, thother unguilt; to Anne my daughter, other two silver spoones, thone guilt, thother unguilt. The rest of my plate, I give to and amongst my wife, and my three youngest children.

We have already written several times respecting the following entry:

> 1613 Jan 24. Vid. Brian Crowther, Hal. foemina eleemosynis dedita, &c. This Jane Crowther, widowe of Brian Crowther, of the Hemingways of the Over Brea in Northow, gave to good uses by her last will 8^{lb} for ever by yeare for

a scholm^r to teach the poore childrē of Halif. ther catechisme and to read, x^lb in mony to be lent to poore folk, xx^lb to x poore childrē, xxx^lb to three preachers, xl^s per an'ū to Mr. Boys the preset preacher during his abond She gave to her poore mayd servant part of her goods and xl^s in mony. She with her sister Helen Hopkinson bought y^e soyle and built the Almes-howses next the church for 20 poore widowes. She gave to Jo. Favour. vicar of Halyfax, 1^lb, and mad him one of her executors in trust, besyds many good deeds in her life tyme, for whome wee ar all bound to prayse God, who ever make us thāk full. Amen

The report of the Pious uses commission in 1619, gives further information as follows:—

"Item, we finde that Jane Crowther, late of Hallifax, did by her last will, bearing date the 18th day January, 1613, give unto Dr. Favour & others, as ffeoffes in trust & their heire for ever, one Annuity or yearly rent of eight pounds, which shee had lately purchased of one Mr. Pudsey, of Armefurth, out of his whole demains there, which shee willed should be employed for & towards one schoole & schoole master, who shall teach the children of the poorest people of the Towne of Halifax, to read, & learne their catechisme, & we [doe] finde that their is 52 lb. of the said rents behind besides a great deal of charges spent in sueing for the same.

Item, we finde that the said Jane Crowther did by her said will give the sōme of Ten pounds, to be lent from time to time for ever, to the godlyest poor people of the towne of Hallifax, upon security at the discretion & discretion of her executors and overseers for to remain for ever."

Then follow two entries of the usual description:—

1613. Feb 4 Ottowell Ellis Hal æbrios [drunkard]

— 11 Willm Wade Halifax adul[terer]

— 12 John Brigg, Halif. mercator Londinēsis vir [et honestus vi^lb scholæ gramat, iiij^lb pauperibus testamento legavit, fuit unus Gub'natorū scholæ

A merchant of London, a pious and honest man; who by will gave £6 to the grammar school, and £4 to the poor, and was one of the governors of the school.

Martij 1 Hugh [son of] Hugh Moore and Anne Wilkinson South 3 incest. bastards.

— 9 Robt. Hemingway South. vir honestæ cõversationis. legavit pijs usibus supra sexaginta libras.

A man of honest conversation, who gave to pious uses above £60. He was the brother of the benefactresses, Crowther and Hopkinson, and in his son (who died without issue), ended the direct male line of Hemingway; the property passing, by the marriage of his two daughters to two brothers, into the Lister family.

1613 Martij 20 ux Joseph Drake North, fem. pia.

— 21 ux Richard Hemingway South pia.

1614 June 28 Eliz. ux Robti Briar pia fœmina.

Septembo 16 Thomas Butterfeeld Ovẽd vir religiosissimus vitæ in in eccl'ia integer

A man of most religious ~~life~~, blameless in the Church!! His will was made (nuncupative), 4th September 1614, proved 3rd July 1615. He mentioned his wife Susan, with child; leaving to his son Samuel, £80 for his child's porcon, and the residue to the child, with which his wife was great. He appointed Samuel Lister and William Whittakers, tutors of the former; and Edmund Wood, and his sons John and Edmund Wood, tutors of the child unborn.

In the year 1614, Dr. Favour was called up to London, on some business connected with the parish; but of his visit, the following curious debtor and creditor account is all that has come to our knowledge:—

My charges at London ioyney whẽ I wẽt for y^e cũtry. Ester terme, 1614.

Receyved	
I caried to London w^th mee	x^lb
for exchange of gold ther	iiij^s ix^d
John Smythson rec^d of Mr Cowper	vj^lb
More of John Watmoughe	x^lb
More taken upp of Tho: Binnes	x^lb
More taken of Robt. Kaye	xv^lb
Sũ	li^lb iiij^s ix^d

LAYD FORTH

ffor bookes for myself	v^{lb} xv^{s}
more for fig^{d} taffata	iij^{lb} $xvij^{s}$
7 yeards Philip & cheyney	l^{s}
2 yeards velvett	$xlvj^{s}$
2 yeards satten	$xxviij^{s}$
a peace of chāelett	$iiij^{lb}$ $iiij^{s}$
Phii & cheyney	xxx^{s}
stockings	xvj^{s} $viij^{d}$
gevē Martin Taldervey	v^{s} vj^{d}
to the poore	vij^{s}
p^{d} the taylor *for lynings makinge etc*	iij^{lb} j^{s} vj^{d}
gevē my frends at Southaton	$xxvij_{s}$
my iorney to Southamton	iij^{lb} ij^{s} vj^{d}
	xxx^{lb} ix^{s} x_{d}

What material "Philip and cheyney" is we know not. In Whitaker's *Life and Correspondence of Sir George Radcliffe*, is a letter to his wife dated 8th May 1627, where he writes for the new suit of clothes which she had given him, "and my stuffe cloake of Philip and ——:" the editor has left a blank. In Beaumont and Fletcher's *Wit at several weapons*, act ij, lady Ruinous says of thirteen pounds:

> "'Twill put a lady scarce in Philip and cheyney,
> With three small bugle laces, like a chambermaid."

Sympson, in a note, suggests that the original was Philippine cheyney, "which is a sort of stuff at present in common use, but goes now by the appellation of barrateen." The other materials for the doctor's dress are of common occurrence. In Witt's *Recreations* we have an epigram beginning:

> **Rustick Superbus fine new clothes had got**
> **Of taffata and velvet faire in sight;**
> **The show of which hath so bewitcht the sot,**
> **That he thinks gentleman to be his right.**

The camlet would be for his cloak; and it was a somewhat singular element of the times, that having taken £10 to London, he realised a profit of 4s. 9d. in exchange for gold. It is pleasing to find that the doctor did not forget his poorer friends at Southampton; though his remembrance of them, no doubt, abridged his gifts in London "to the poore."

The doctor's entries in the registers grew less as he came into declining years. In his twenty-second and twenty-third

years, except an occasional "foem. pia" "honestas" or "ebriosus" we have only the following entries :—

1614 Jan 24 Antony Mawde Sower. This Antony Mawd was a pernitiouse, blasphemouse, incorrigible drūken Rogue died drūke in a drift of y^e^ great snowe y^e^ 23^th^ of y^e^ same [month]

Feb 8 James Robinson Hal a very religiouse, zealouse honest old mā, not able to read, yet very ready in y^e^ scripturs, with prompt use and application as I have heard any without learninge

1615 Dec 7 Michael Leroyd Sowby perijt in nive cū violaret Sabatha

Who perished in the snow when he had violated the sabbath!

1615 Jan. 6 Mr. Brian Lister verbi divini Minister vere et eruditus et vitæ s'etitate insignis

A minister of God's word, faithful and learned, and a pattern of holy life. We have already mentioned him, once or twice. His will was made 7th December 1615, proved 11th July 1616. He was styled "preacher of Godes worde" dwellinge in Halifax. He bequeathed to the poor of Wakefield 40s, at the discretion of his brother William; to his son John, his lease at Whaddon, or neare to Wheddon; to his daughter Elizabeth, his other lease in the North partes, and her mother's wearing apparell; and appointed his brother Edward, sole executor.

"To my brother William my inter lyneall bible; to my brother Richard Dr. Reynoldes lectures in two volumes; to my brother Joseph, my Tremillius bible; to my sister Maude, Mr. Rogerses treatises of direction to a Christian life; to my sister Ann, Mr. Dearinges lectures on the Hebrewes; to my cozen, Mr. Richard Batt, my silver cupp. I give to my son.n Joseph £30 in five years, as his uncle Edward shall think meet."

A Richard Batt, gentleman, had lands in the greaveship of Hipperholme 1607, after death of his father John, 5th October 1604. Henry Batte purchased Oldewell from Thomas Hussey in 1564. In the will of Michael Bairstow, nephew of Brian Lister, already given, his heir was John, son of Robert Bairstow

of Okewell deceased. We do not yet fully know this connection between the Batts, Bairstows and Listers.

1615 Jan. 12 Luke Clay Hal Balivus nō bonꝰ

Dr. Favour's contractions here are just open to a double meaning. If the circumscribed ō indicates a suppressed "n," then was Luke Clay not a good bailiff. He was the fourth son of John Clay of Clay-house; and was baptized, 8th April 1576. On the 12th October 1576, the lord of the manor conveyed 12 acres of land, lately taken from the waste of Greetland, to Robert and Luke Clay, younger sons of John Clay of Clay-house. This would probably be a provision or child's portion, made by their father; and the consideration was 4s. of new rent, and suit at court of Eland, and mill there. Another grant of five acres was made same time, to the same, 20d of new rent. This Robert Clay, baptised 23rd August 1573, was afterwards vicar of Halifax. His mother was Margery, daughter of Henry Savile of Bradley, and therefore sister of sir John and sir Henry Savile. This relationship would explain both the appointment of Luke Clay as bailiff of Halifax, and also that of Robert Clay as Dr. Favour's successor in the vicariate of Halifax. In the will of their father, made 4th June, proved 27th August 1616, he bequeaths a portion of the residue of his goods, to his grandchild Henry, son of Luke Clay deceased.

1616 Octob: 12 Mr Jeremy Gibson minister de Coley vir bonus et cōcionator diligētissimus Art Mag

A good man and most diligent minister. Oliver Heywood in his account of the curates of Coley says of him:

> "The next that succeeded was one Mr. Gibson, a godly man and an able minister, who was tabled at the Upper Briar, and afterwards did marry his landlady, old Robert Hemingway's wife, but lived not long after that. He left some plate to the chapel that hath his name upon it, yet forthcoming, with a great silver cup, gilt with gold, in the hands of Mr. Joseph Furnesse, living in Ovenden."

Samuel Whitley of Shelf, bequeathed him £10 in 1611; Jane Crowther, the benefactress, his wife's sister, left him other £10 in 1613; and in 1614, he was a legatee for £5, in the will of Richard Royd of Northowram, chapman. In 1613, Abm.

Tilletson of the Fold in Shipden, yom', appointed his wife Sara, his executrix; and his brother in law, Mr. Jeremie Gibson of Northowram, the guardian of his children William, Abraham, and Henry Tilletson. Jeremy Gibson of Overbrea in Northowram, clarke and Mr of Artes, made his will 9th October 1616, proved 20th May 1617, and appointed his wife Edith, his executrix. He left to his mother £5, to his brother Richard £15, and to the children of his brother Samuel (living) £15, to the children of his brother in law Humfrey Holden £15, and the like sum to his sister Sara Tilletson, widow. He ordered Windybanke in Southowram, which he had given on the 11th September, to Thomas Rawlyn of Overbrea, son of John Rawlin of Kighley, to be sold, and all proceeds above £100, to go to the said Thomas Rawlin.

> "And I will that the overseers of this my last will hereafter named, shall have deliv'ed unto them, or the one of them, five poundes to bestowe the same upon one faire comunion cuppe, with the addic'on of that little one w^ch^ now belongeth to Coley chappell, w^ch^ newe cuppe I do give and bequeath to the use of the said Coley chappell. Itm. I give and bequeath unto my good freind Mr. Boyes, preacher at Hallifax, my Arias Montanus interlineary Bible, and to the said Samuell Lister, Downeham's two pts. of Spirituall welfare."

Dr. Favour, Mr. Boyes and his brother in law Samuel Lister, were appointed overseers. Thomas Rawlin, to whom he gave Windy bank, evidently in trust, was the servant of Robert Hemingway of Overbrear, and was a legatee in the wills of Helen Hopkinson and Jane Crowther his sisters, for 40*s.* in each. Wyndy bancke in 1574, was the property of James Heyley, and paid 8*d.* tithe. In 1628, it was bequeathed to Toby Barraclough, by his father Richard, as:—

> "another messuage called Hayley howse or Windy banke in Southowram, late bought of Thomas Hoyle of York, merchant, and in occupation of me, of Thomas Kighley, and George Duckworth."

Samuel Lister was his wife's brother, and guardian of her children, at Shibden hall.

1616 Decem 1 Nathaniel [son of] John Crowther, Ovēdē improbus trucidatus suffoc. aquis

——— 1 Martin Browne, senex, vir pius

An old, pious man! He made his will on the 20th November 1616, proved 20th May 1617. He bequeathed to his sister, Jennet Grene, widow £7 yearly for life; to Raph Senyer and his children £20, and £40 forgiven him.

At the termination of his 23rd year, Dr. Favour had filled the second volume of the Halifax registers. The third volume (which runs from 1616 to May 1644) commences "ab inductionis Joan. Favoris LL. Doct. anno 24°;" but the doctor was not permitted long to fill its parchment pages. And of his remarks we need only copy a few:—

1617 August 7 Francis Scolfield adulter Hal

——— 11 Antony Dickson Hal. nebulo

Sep 12 Matthewe Whitley Hipp honestus et religiosus

Already given in the Whitley pedigree, his will being dated 26th August 1617, proved 18th March 1617-8.

1617 August 14 George Holmes Hal. blasph. ebriosus.

——— 17 Rich. Nicols, Halif. honestus.

The husband of Anne Nicols, buried 6th January 1612. His will is dated 20th March 1616-7, proved 2nd February 1618-9. He bequeathed to his daughter Grace, wife of Thomas Holden of Halifax, an annuity of £10 for three years, and to Robert, Michael, William, and Mary, four children of his late wife, 40*s.* yearly for four years, out of lands and buildings in Halifax. He left his goods to Mary and Grace, daughters of Thomas Holden; and the residue to his son Richard Nicoll his executor. He bequeathed to Robert Lawe and Thomas Holden of Halifax, 13*s.* 4*d.* yearly, out of a house then in building, and a p'cell of ground in Halifax, neare to a place called Moun. Pellon:—

> "in trust and confidence, that the said Robert Lawe and Thomas Holden, their heires and assigns, shall give, dispose and distribute the said yearely rent of 13*s.* 4*d.* soe by them to be receaved, to and amongst certeine of the poore, impotent, aged and needfull people within the towne

of Hallifax, as, to their discreeon, w^th^ the assistance of the church wardens of the said towne for the tyme being, shall bee thought most fitt and convenient."

Some further information respecting this charity is contained in the report of the Pious uses commission so often alluded to, with the additions made by Brearcliffe, from whose MSS. these are copied, and which is contained here, as elsewhere, in brackets, at the end of the report.

Item we find that Rich. Nicall, late of Hallifax, dec:, by his will, dated 20th March, in the 14th year of his majestyes Raigne, did give and devise to Robt. Law and Tho: Houblen and their heires, as fleoffees in Trust, a yearly rent of 13*s.* 4*d.* for ever, out of a house and certaine lands in Hallifax [at or near Mount Pellon], to be, by and with the consent of the Churchwardens of Halifax for the time being, payed to the most needful poore of Hallifax Towne [and Rich. Nicall, his son, was his executor, who dyed 14th July, 1652, by falling headlong, about 10 o'clock in the night, into his owne Taverne, and never spoke word after, and sine John Nicoll, his son, did pay about 10*s.* to the poor of Hallifax, in Christmas, 1652, witness Tho: Binns and Jany: Greenwood younger].

The next entry is that of a member of an old Halifax family, of which we have had, as yet, little mention :—

1617 March 20 Martin Acroyd, Hipp. religiosus.

Of this religious Martin Acroyd, we have some interesting matter in the little mine of Dr. Favour's documents and letters, from which we have already drawn several gems of local history. He was, it appears, the builder of the Free grammar school at Heath: and the following letter in reference to one payment to him for that work may best be given here, as it contains a characteristic acknowledgement that in those days the vicar of Halifax was not ashamed to borrow the books he could not afford to buy: –

To the Right Wo^l^ and my especiall good frend
Mr. Baron Savill gen. these.

This bearer craveth s̄me monye w^ch^ I have not to spare ye work hee hath doone is very well doone, & if it please you

to lett him have iij^{lb} w^{ch} is his desyre hee hath well deserved it. it was yo^{r} pleasure hee should bringe a note under my hand, w^{ch} was y^{e} cause of y^{e} wrytinge hereof. I have sent yo^{r} book which I borrowed and have redd it over not only *verbatim* but *syllabatim*, for w^{ch} I thanke you, and if you cā spare Dr. Holland I would also read him, w^{ch} if I do not *eadē celeritate*, yet I will restore him *eadē fidelitate*, and y^{t} shortlye. The Lord Jesus preserve you under his powerfull and provident kepinge. ffrō my house this 25th of July, 1601. Y^{r} Wo^{r} most assured

Jo: Favour.

The letter contains a postscript in a different (no doubt Baron Savile's) hand.

25th die Juiij 1601

Lent to Martyn Ackeroyd of this p're xl^{s} and no more because y^{e} worke is not done in y^{e} tyme. w^{ch} xl^{s} a[illegible]^{s} more I did afterwarde give towarde the building of the houses necessarie for the schoole

M

Signed in the presence
of Tempest Cooke.

The large M is Martin's mark; as he also signed a bond for £1 lent to one Marie Wood, on the 28th of April, 1612, by the churchwardens of Halifax, under some benefactor's will; in which bond he is described as "Martinum Acroid de Halifax in com. Ebor. ffreemason."

But to resume our extracts from the registers: --

1618 July 19. Willm. Harison Halifax probus, prædives. 150 lbs. leg in test. ad pios usus. Will: Harrison gave by will dated 11th May 1618, first 10 lb to y^{e} free grām schoole of Hallifax & 20 lb. to Hallifax poore to give by 40s a yeare for 10 yeares, & 10 lb. to repaire highways near Hallifax to be given in 5 yeares and 10 lb towards the bringing water to Hallifax in lead, a 3d. part at beginninge another 3d part at mi lle & y^{e} other 3d part at the finishing therof & 20 lb to 10 poore Sedburgh schollers & 5 lb a year for 4 year to Sedbrough preacher & 20 lb. to be payed in 10 yeares to the repairing of bridgs & highwayes betwixt Marthwayt, midleton & killington & 20 lb to be payed in

10 year to y^e poor of Marthwaite & 10 lb to buy lands to maintain a preacher of Garsdell towne & 10 lb. to preach at Hallifax in 4 yeares.

The Pious uses commissioners reported no further information on the subject. The will is as follows :—

"I Willm Harrison of Hallifax in the countie of Yorke, beinge sick in bodye though in p'fect memoire and well advised, doe make and ordaine this my last will & testam^t, in mann^r and forme followinge. First I bequeath my soule unto the handes of Almightie God, in hope through his m'cies, and the meritts of his only begotten sonne, my blissed saviour Christ Jesus, that my synnes beinge forgiven, I shalbe made p'taker of ev'lastinge lief and glorie : my bodie I cõmitt to the earth, to expect the cõminge of or Lord Jesus unto judgemt : concerninge my worldlie goodes wherew^th I am blissed by the good p'vidence of God, in token of my thankefulnes unto Almightie God, I first give and bequeath unto the gov'nors of the free grammer schoole of Queene Elizabeth, w'thin the vicarage of Hallifax, and countie of Yorke, x^li of currant English monie, to be paid to the said gov'nors to the use of the said free schoole.

Item, I give and bequeath to the poore of Hallifax xx^li, to be given or bestowed to theire use in tenne yeares after my decease by xl*s* a yeare

Item, I give towardes the rep'acons and mendinge of Highwaies neare Hallifax, x^li ; to be bestowed by xl*s*. a yeare in five yeares, or otherwise as need shall requier.

Item, I give towardes the bringinge of water into the towne of Hallifax by pypes of lead, x^li ; to be paid, one third p'te when the said workes shalbe begun, the other third p'te when it is half don, and the remainder when it shalbe fynished.

Item, I give to tenn poore schollers borne in the towne or p'ish of Seadbarge, and brought up in the free schoole there, xx^li ; to be given to each of them, xl*s*. a scholler, as they shalbe p'ferred from thence to the Univ'sitie, towardes their p'vision and setlinge therein.

Item, I give v^{li} by yeare, towardes the maintenance of a preacher, that shall preach ev'y Sabboath daie twice, betweene the furst of Aprill and last of September, in the p'ish church of S^t Burge, or as often theere as the p'eacher there at that tyme p'eacheth not: this is to continew fower yeares after my decease.

Item, I give towardes repa'cons of bridges and high waies leadinge betweene Marthwaite, Midleton and Rillington xx^{li}, to be paid in tenne yeares by xl^s. a yeare, or otherwise as need shall requier.

Item, I give to the poore of Marthwaite xx^{li}, to be paid by xl^s. a yeare, for tenne yeares after my decease.

Item, I give to the town of Garsdall x^{li}, to purchase land towardes the maintenance of a p'eacher there; and untill the said x^{li} be bestowed, I will that xx^s. a yeare shalbe given to a preacher there, either by myne execut^{rs}, or such as shall have the m nie in their handes.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my lovinge pastor, John ffavour Dr. of Lawes and vicar of Hallifax c^{li}.

Item, I give to a preacher that shall orderlie preach in his absence, in the Church of Hallifax, by his appointment, x^{li}, by l^s. a yeare for fower yeares after my decease.

He also bequeathed the following legacies to his relatives:—To his sister Alice wife of Richard Nelson, £20 a year for life, and to her four married daughters, £43, viz., to the wife of Edward Guy £10, to the wife of Edward Hunter £10, to the wife of Edward Metcalf £10, and to the wife of John Redin_e £13 6*s*. 8*d*.: To his nephew James Nelson £100, and forgave him another £100, which he and others stood bound for unto him: To his nephew Edward Robinson of London, £50: To his niece the wife of Edward Corney £100: To his niece the wife of Robert Mann £80, and forgave him all he owed him:

"I give to my neece Marie Harrison £30, to Richard Foster and Thomas Sowden of the p'ish of Giggleswicke, each 40*s*; and to Geo. Langstaffe of Garsden, my old schole fellowe, 40*s*. To Nathaniell Wilson, sonne of John Wilson, badger, and to Willm, the sonne of Robert Greenwood, to

P

whome I was witness at their baptisme, each of them 40*s*. Item I give to Mris. ffavour, wief of D'cor ffavor, xx*tie* nobles. And to John Smith, the writer hereof, iij*li* vj*s* viij*d*."

He left £10 a year out of all his lands and tenements in Halifax, to each of his nephews William Harrison and Henrie Harrison, with power to distrain, and with 10*s*. more of m̄noie pence, for each month of arrear.

"To my nephew John Harrison [a blank]; to my nephew William Harrison, my lease of lands in Giggleswicke, also my lands and tenements in Northwaite, beneath the Becke, with the two houses and the garths adjoyninge to the said becke; to my nephew Henry Harrison, all my lands and tenements lying above the Beck in Sedbarge, and also all those free rents in the p'ish of Giggleswick, in tenure of [several parties named]. I give to James Nelson, all my lands and tenements in Garsdale called Rackenthwaite, and all my estate in Garsdall called Birkeigen hall, during his life, and then his son Richard Nelson shall have Rackenthwaite, and his other son Isaac the rest."

He appointed as his executors, Dr. Favour, and his nephews James Nelson and Henry Harrison:—

"who shall not only be bound with sureties to the Lord Archbishop of York, but also shall each give bond in m*li* to my overseers, John Midgley of Headley the elder, William Slater of Halifax gent. Edward Wilkinson of Kendall, & Edward Corney of Sedbarge, supervisors, to each 20 nobles.

Item, I give to my frend and hostisse, the wief of Robert Greenewood of Hallifax xl*s*: Alsoe I give unto ev'y child & servant, out of whose howse I shall dye, as a remembrance of my love to them, V*s* a peece."

The witnesses were Mich. Waterhouse, John Mallinson, John Smithson, Richd. Doggett, and John and Henrie Harrison.

The next extract is that of the baptism of our famous local antiquary:—

1618 Aug 29 John, Edmond Breareliff Hal.

Oct 9. Robt. Coling Hal adult. nebulo.

1619 Nov 3. vid. Francis Ashbourne South. fœmina pia et religiosa, gen.

The widow of Francis Ashbourne of Southouram, a woman pious and religious, and a gentlewoman. Her husband had been vicar of Halifax, and she was the eldest daughter of John Lacy of Brercley esq., whose tombstone is now placed over the church door within the south porch.

1619 Dec. 21. Thoms Snedall, Hal. generosus et vir spectate probitatis. Legavit Thoms Snedall pauperibus 5 lb. vicario pastori suo 10 lb.

The former legacy was left for godly uses at the discretion of his overseers, who were Dr. Favour, Daniell Foxcrofte and Robert Exley the elder, to the two latter he left £2, and to the first named £10, for theire pains. He also bequeathed to his wife Anne (executrix), not only that which was due to her by the custom, but also all residue and remainder of goods &c. Also to his daughter Grace, wife of William Aspinall, besides her rights, 100 marks; she and her husband releasing any right they might have in a messuage &c. with two closes in Halifax, which testator had sold to William Whittakers. He also left to John, son of Robert Exley, five marks. His will was dated 16th September 1619, and proved 9th June 1620.

His widow's will was copied by John Brearcliffe, and from his MSS. we publish it as follows:—

A coppey of Mrs. Ann Snydall will 23rd June, 1638.

I do give to John Ryall my nephew of Hallifax all y^t^ messuage and tente with appertenanc in Hallifax now in y^e^ occupacion of me Ann Snydall Jo. Scawbere [Scarborough] John Woodhead Alex: Wilson Geo: Parkin & John Smith and also all those 3 closes of land lying over y^e^ north side of y^e^ highway leading between Hallifax & luddenden in y^e^ tenur of me Ann Snydall & Rich. Marsden & also another close lying on y^e^ Southside of y^e^ highway leading between Hallifax & Ludenden now in y^e^ occupation of Georg Denton or his assignes To have & to hould y^e^ said messuage or tente houses buildings lands

closes unto y^e^ said John Ryall & his heires for ever [illegible] permitting Eliz. my neece wife of John Smith of Hallifax shopkeeper to use occupye & enjoy without let or molestacion all those 2 shoppes w^ch^ John Smith her husband now holds & also all those 4 chambers over y^e^ said shopp parcell of y^e^ said messuage or tente for and dureing y^e^ terme of her naturall life paying unto John Ryall & his heires so long as John Smith and his wife doth live 6lb. at Pentecost & Martinmas yearlye & if Eliz. survive her said husband then paying y^e^ yearly rent of 20s only & for default of such issue lawfully begotten of his own bodye my will & minde is & herby I do give all y^e^ aforesaid messuages. houses and landes to y^e^ said Eliz. my neece now wife of ye said Jo: Smith & to her heires lawfully begotten & for want of such issue to Will. Ryall my nephew son of Tho: Ryall my brother & his heires for ever.

And touching my goods & chatells my will & mind is yt all my lawful debts & funerall expences be first paid forth of my whol estate y^e^ household goods & plate in my house wherin I dwell now onely exepted my beding & linning I will shall go along with y^e^ said house & remaine as heirelooms therin for ever & y^t^ done I give to y^e^ vicar of Hallifax aforesaid for y^e^ time being, or in his absence to his substitute for an Aniversarye sermon to be made in y^e^ parish church of Hallifax by y^e^ said vicar or his substitute in his absence yearly on y^t^ day wherin in y^e^ revolution of y^e^ year it shall fall out I shall be buryed if it be not y^e^ lord's day, & if it be then y^e^ day after, 20s per anum from time to time to succeeding generations for ever.

Item, I give to my old mayd servant Jane Beanelands 10lb. to my bro: John Ryall 10lb. to Susan Ryall his daughter 20s. to Eliz. Smith my neece 200lb to Will Ryall son of John Ryall my nephew 100lb. w^ch^ I will shall remaine in John Ryall hands till his son Willm marry or come to 21 years of age & then to be payd to him with & after rate of 8lb. per anum in y^e^ C[entum] interest.

And I give to Will Ryall son of Tho: Ryall 20lb. & to Grace wif of James Holland of Hallifax 5lb. to Margarett her daughter 40s. to Eliz. her daughter 10lb. to my godson Will.

A pr all her [illegible] to be in my executors hands till he be 24 [illegible] to be payd him after 5lb per centum per annum interest for y^e forbearance thereof & my mean time all in a gross sume, to Mr. Jos: Child of Wakefild by writing Mr. 20s. to Mr. Jo: Favor clarke 10lb. son of Dr. Favour to Mr. Will: Alte preacher at Hallifax 40s. to y^e Mr. & governors of y^e workhouse for y^e poor within y^e town & parish of Hallifax 20lb. to Mr. Na. Waterhouse 20s. to buy a ringe with, to 6 poor people w^ch I shall nominate to my executor to cary me to my grave 20s a peece to buy them black coats withall & to 4 men such as I shall name to lay me in my grave 10s a peece, and I give to 20 poor widows in Hallifax 20s a peece to be bestow'd amongst them at y^e discretion of Mr. Na: Waterhouse & Mr. Tho: Lister.

I give to y^e 3 children of Mr. Hugh Ramsden late vicar Halli: 10lb. to be equally devided amongst them I give to Tho: Lister 5lb. to Edm: Brearcliff 40s. to Tho: Aplеyerd workman 5lb & I give to y^e said Tho. Aplyerd 5lb more to be payed him by 20s a year within 5 years next after my death if he so long live I give to Nathan son of John Woodhead my godson 20s & I will my executor have a full year in paying my legacyes in after my death & I will y^t Grace Holland have an antient peice of gold sent her by her grandmother Saydall of valew of 3lb I give to Mrs Ann Ramsden 5lb. & to Hen: eldest son of Mr. Hen: Ramsden 10lb. & to Jo. Ramsden his younger son 5lb. & I give to Grace Holland 20lb above y^e 5lb & peice of gold. & I give residue of my goods to John Ryal whom herby I nominate make & appoint sole executor of this my present last will & testam^t & I do entreat Mr. Waterhouse and Mr. Tho. Lister to be supervisors of this my will & aydeing to my executor in y^e due execution therof. in witnes wherof I y^e said Ann Saydall have sett to my hand & seale.

Sealed signed published & declared to be her last will & testam^t in y^e presence of Jo: Favour Na: Waterhouse Ed: Brearcliff Tho: Lister Jams Holland & John Woodhead.

This will is an evidence of the interest centering in what, at first sight, appear dry and musty documents. What a glimpse it gives us of the social condition of the inhabitants of Halifax, when contingent legacies bore 8 per cent. interest, and when "beding and linning" were willed as "heirelooms." Watson gives a very imperfect account of this will, and he also omits the name of Mr. William Alte from his list of lecturers. How long Mr. Alte was lecturer here we know not exactly; but on the temporary triumph of the royalist cause under the earl of Newcastle we find him at Bury, in Lancashire, sharing the proceeds of that sequestered parsonage with Mr. Andrew Latham, the puritan parson at Coley, whose exhortations on the news of the first siege of Bradford, led Captain Hodgson, as he informs us, in his Journal, to rush to the rescue. Mr. Alt, or Ault, from that period appears to have become decidedly presbyterian, and he was one of the ten ministers of that persuasion who ordained Oliver Heywood, in 1652.

1619 Jan 22 Jeremy [son of] Henry Northend bonæ spei [of good hope]

1620 April 30 John Boies minister of Hallifax Church who gave by will bearing date 14th July 1619, 8 lb. to be lent to y^e^ poore of Hallifax at y^e^ discretion of his overseers who were Dr. Favour Will Boyse his brother. John Boyse of Halifax Humphrey Drake Sam Lister John Whitley and Will: Whitaker

We have already named him in connection with the exercises at Halifax, in an extract from Oliver Heywood's diary; and as having been banished out of Kent, for what Heywood calls his nonconformity. He was one of the overseers of the will of Jeremy Gibson, curate of Coley in 1616, and a legatee in the will of Abraham Healey of Ovenden in 1617 for xls, and in that of Richard Smith, clothier of Halifax in 1619. Jane Crowther, the benefactress, also remembered him in her will dated 18th January 1613:—

"Itm. I give to Mr. Gibson, preacher at Coley chapell, the sum of ten pounds, and to Mr. Boyes, if he continue preacher at Hallifax, till the day of my death, other ten

pounds; and Sr Cart, if he continue curate at Hallyfax church, unto the day of my death, other ten pounds."

His will was made 14th July 1619, and proved 8th February 1620-1, he being styled John Boyse of Halifax, preacher of God's word.

"I give the some of viij^{li}, to be lent to the poore of Hallifax, at the discretion of my overseers, hereafter named, or the greater part of them: and I request that the best p'vision that may be, be made for the contynuance thereof, from tyme to tyme for ever. Item, I give to the poor of Edston where my land lyeth, ffortie shillinges."

He bequeathed the residue to his five daughters, equally. One third of all lands in Welburne and Edston, to descend to his elder son Samuel; and also another third, after the decease of his wife Johan. Out of the remaining third, *l*6 13*s*. 4*d*. a year, for ten years, was to be paid to his five daughters, and the remainder to his younger son, John Boyse. He bequeathed *l*5, to his brother William Boyse, and 40*s*. to:—

"John Stawe of Bidlingden, my wive's brother, if and when he shall come to Hallifax, to the comforting of my said wife."

He appointed his overseers as above. His widow died in 1630, and the register for that year records:—

July 9 vid. Magistri Johanis Boys per aliquot anos maximo cum fructu concionatorii in Eccl. de Hallifax.

Jane Boyes of Halifax, widow, made her will 21st June, 1630, proved 28th April, 1631. She appointed the wardship of her son John; to her son-in-law Mr. Robert Symondes of Sowerby, her brother-in-law William Boyes, to Thomas Bynnes and Humphrey Drake of Halifax, and to John Mitchell of Boothes towne. She bequeathed to her son-in-law Symonds, *l*80 which she promised him in marriage with her daughter, to be paid him in *l*20 a year, at every Christ tyde, during four yeares next comynge; to her 3 daughters Sylence, Anna, and Joane, as much money as will make up their portions, left by their father, to *l*200 each; and the residue to her four daughters. She directed her:—

"son John to be brought upp at learninge, yf that by and at the discretion of my said ffyve ffreindes before named, he

shalbe found capable and fitt therunto, to whose wisdome and religious care, I refer the same."

Mr. Robert Symonds who married one of the daughters, succeeded John Broadley as curate of Sowerby, in 1625-6. Susan, one of the daughters of the late Jeremy Brig of Ficklhouse, Sowerby, bequeathed, 3rd May, 1628, *To Maister Symonds* xs. John Bairstowe of Sowerby, batchelor, left by will, 4th April 1631, to *Mr. Simonds, minister att Sowerby chapell*, xs. In 1631, Michael Whitley of Bentley, in Sowerby, bequeathed him 2 ...

The next entry records the burial of a truly bad man:

1621 March 29 John Hayley Oven valde malus
August 30 Henry Waterhouse Hal neq [~~attie~~]
Feb 27 Frācis Drake Hal. perditiss nebulo

1622 April 30 John Waterhouse Hal, nequiss.

More good families in disgrace!! How well *nefario* of vicar Favour's days, represents the *shady character* of the nineteenth century!

1622 June 26 John Drake Northow, dives. Jo: Drake very rich gave nothing Piis usibus, nor to any but his owne children.

By no means a bad character, providing he took care to remember the poor in his lifetime. Surely death-bed charity is as little to be relied upon as death-bed repentance!

Whenne ye devyl was sicke,
Ye devyl a monk wod bee:
Whenne ye devyl was wel,
Ye devyl a monk was hee!

To prevent misunderstanding, it may be well to explain, that the above four lines are not to be found, to our knowledge, in the Halifax registers.

John Drake thelder of Horley grene, yeoman, made his will 24th June, proved 22nd August, 1622. He left to his eldest son, John, some furniture, probably as heirlooms, to his second son, Thomas, the first and next presentation to the church and rectory of Thorneton in Craven, wch he had of the grant of William Lister esq. afterwards knight, H-

was indebted to his third son, Francis Drake, in £140, he bequeathed to him £160 more. At the marriage of his fourth son, Daniel, he promised to buy him lands of value of £20 a year; he ordered the same to be done, but if he would have money, then £340 to be paid to him. To his youngest son Samuel, £340, and the residue of goods to Thomas, Francis, Daniel and Samuell; the two last being appointed executors.

The pedigree of the family of Drake is too long, and contains too many branches, to be inserted here. Suffice it to say, that this John Drake, was the eleventh in descent (both inclusive) from William de Schepden, *temp.* Ed. I., with whom the pedigree commences; and who granted lands to his son John in 1306. His father was Thomas of Horley green, who commences the pedigree in Dugdale's Visitation at Knaresborough, 15th August, 1665. His eldest brother was Gilbert of Horley green, whose grandson, John, was subdean of Ripon in 1665, and married Grace Foxcroft of Upper Shibden hall. Another brother, William of the Lee, married 1st, Grace Broadley; and 2ndly, Martha, widow of Edward Whittaker of Scorkoyte, and daughter of Henry Northend thelder, of the Wharlers in Northowram, who survived him, and is mentioned in his will. From these descended the Drakes of Pontefract, and amongst them, the author of *Eboracum*. Another brother was Humphey of Pikeley, whom Watson credits with Gilbert's offspring.

JOHN DRAKE, the *dives* of vicar Favour's register, married Grace, daughter of John Bairstow of North bridge, and aunt of Michael Bairstow, who left £5 to godly uses. His son and heir JOHN, married Mary, daughter of Samuel Hoyle of Hoyle house, Lightcliffe, and had a son Thomas who died without issue. He is mentioned in the wills of his aunt Sibyl, and her husband John Longbottom, already mentioned; his cousins the brothers John Drake of Newhouse, and Samuel, of Northowram; and in those of his own brothers Samuel and Daniel Drake.

THOMAS, the second son, afterwards heir of his brother, is mentioned in the will of John Buck of Halifax, chapman:-

> "Item I give and bequeath unto Thomas Drake, clarke, son of John Drake of Horley Greene, one angell of gould."

His father left him the next presentation to the vicarage [illegible]

Thornton in Craven; and his aunt Sibil Longbothom, bequeathed him £10 and appointed him one of her executors. From him descended the Drakes of Barnoldswick, and his great grandson, William Drake died in 1758, and left his estates to Mr. Francis Drake of Halifax.

FRANCIS, the third son, is also named in the same wills, along with his brothers.

SAMUEL, the fourth son, made his will 6th December, 1624, proved 7th March, 1626-7, in which he mentions that his brother Francis and he have accounted together, and that he, Francis, was content to accept £600, and orders the same to be paid to him. He left to his brother John £20; to the poor of Northowram 20s.; and to his nephew John, son of his late brother Daniel, £120, but if he die before he is 21, then to testator's three brothers, John, Thomas, and Francis, residuary legatees.

> "Item I give unto my brother Thomas Drake, in regard of his jorneys and travell w^th^ mee to Yorke, the some of twentie poundes."

DANIEL, the fifth and youngest son, married Mary, daughter of Anthonye Dixson of Halifax, butcher and Sibell his wife. Anthonye Dixson died in 1599, and his widow married another butcher, John Haldisworth of Halifax, who died in 1621, leaving to his wife's daughter, Mary Dickson, money to make her porcion £100, and also bed and bedding, and a messuage and backside in Halifax, in occupation of John Smith, for life. Her brother, John Dickson, was the chief inheritor and residuary legatee. Daniel Drake of Horley Greene, made his will 6th April 1623, proved 7th March 1626-7. He bequeathed to his wife, Mary, her third of goods, &c.; to his 4 brothers, John, Thomas, Francis and Samuel, £5 each; to his son John, a minor, a third and residue. He left to his brother Thomas, the interest in houses in Halifax, by will of his aunt Sibell Longbothom; to his cousin, Thomas Drake, living with testator, 20s.; and to every servant also living with him 12*d.* a piece. His widow, Marie Drake, made her will (nuncupative) 15th February, proved 7th March, 1626-7. She left to her mother, Sibill Holdsworth, £5 a year for life, and released a lease she had from her, of a tenement in Hali

fax. She bequeathed to two children of her sister Sibill, £10 to one, and £7 to the other, to be paid by Mr. Horsfall, and to remain in the hands of their uncle Abraham, and then he to make it up to £20. She appointed her son John Drake, executor and residuary legatee. A gravestone near the font, in Halifax parish church, evidently belongs to this branch of the Drake family :—

> "Here was interr'd Daniel Drake of Horley Green, North owram, esq.....
>
> Also Samuel his brother who died January 16, 1624.
>
> John Drake who died June 14, 1642.
>
> And Jeremiah Drake who died Dec. 29, 1745. All of the same place.
>
> Also the Rev. Fran: Drake of Halifax M.A. who died March 5, 1765. And Mary wife of the above Jeremiah Drake, and daughter of Robert Rooksby of Malton near Hull esq. who died March 5th 1767 aged 78.
>
> Also Atkinson Sheemer Drake, surgeon who died October 28th 1820 aged 46.

The first three named on this gravestone, would be three of the sons of John Drake the elder of Horley green. Between John Drake who died in 1642, and Jeremiah who died in 1745, however, there is a hiatus to be filled in. Possibly Nathan Drake, of Northowram, whose will is dated 1663, may occupy some of that space. He named his eldest brother John and *his* son John; another brother, Daniel; sisters Martha, Judith, and Mary; cozens Samuel Drake, and Jeremy and John Holdsworth. He also bequeathed 10s. each, to Thomas and Mary Arundell. Oliver Heywood records of a Daniel Drake, probably the brother Daniel of the above will, and possibly the son of John, son of Daniel (the fifth son of John the elder of Horley green) whose will is given above, dated 1626 :

> "[1680-81] Daniel Drake, of Northowram (old John Drake's son) fell sick of a surfeit with drinking, lay 10 days, dyed Jan. 18, buried at Halifax 20 aged 51."

And again at greater length, which we copy, as giving some clue to a future complete identification : —

> "102 Mr. ——— a maltman, living in Pontefract coming to his customers at Stumperosse, Spigs, Swifts, &c. all

alehouses, got customers to drink with him, whereof Daniel Drake and two of Mr. Lister's sons of Shibden-hall at those places, they drank at a sad rate, D. Drake came home not wel on thursday Jan. 6, 1680-1, having been out from the Saturday before, and spent a good part of his quarterage that Robert Bairstow left him (weh was 52s. a year) still he grew worse, the apothecary said he was gone, it was a surfeit of drinking, he said his liver was blistered and raw with strong stuff. I went three times to see him but found him very stupid, only desiring he might live but one half year to discover what a new man he would be, but god thought not fit to trust him, he bled excessively at the mouth, was a sad object, lay gasping, I prayed with him Jan. 18, and within 2 or 3 hours he dyed, was buryed at Halifax thursday Jan. 20, the other two yong men were distempered, escaped narrowly. Lord awake them and others."

Heywood also records the deaths of:

"Captain John Drake, born in Northowram, dyed at London, March 24th, 1691-2, aged 66."

"Thomas Drake, shopkeeper in Halifax, inclining to Quakers, dyed suddenly Aug. 17, 1700 aged 50."

We think it probable that these entries concern the connection required to be established. That the connection is there is evident, from the use of the same grave.

Mary Drake of Halifax, widow, buried in June 1729, left twenty shillings yearly for ever, to the Lecturer at Halifax, and his successors; for preaching a sermon every second Wednesday in June for ever. She had issue, Thomas Drake of Halifax, grocer and druggist, who made his will March 10th 1737-8, leaving all his estates to his brother Mr. ffrancis Drake in fee.

This Francis Drake occupies a place in Watson's biographical chapter. He says of him:—

"Lived part of his time in Halifax, and died there. He took the degree of M.A. and published "The nature of lying and of moral truth, set forth in two sermons, from Ephes. IV. 25, preached in the church of Halifax. Halifax, printed by P. Darby. 1760," forty pages in 4to, preceded by a short address to the Reader. The Author has also wrote a practical exposition on the church catechism, which is still in manuscript."

He made his will 3 th May 1764, in which, after various bequests he devised to his nephew James Drake of Halifax, his estates; remainder to his kinsman, Jeremy Drake, in tail; reserving a rent of 2 a year, out of a close in Halifax Bank, payable by his executor, and by the successive heirs or heiresses of his real estate, to the lecturer of Halifax, for a sermon to be preached annually in Halifax church, according to the appointment in the testator's late mother's will.

We think that the Jeremiah Drake, whose burial and that of his wife Mary, is recorded on the gravestone, would be another son of Mary the benefactress, and probably the father of James the nephew and devisee of Francis Drake M.A.

James Drake sold, July 5th and 6th 1770, the above close, subject to the annual rent of 20s., to Edward Valentine Stead of Nottingham, for £180. His wife's name was Jane.

In the churchyard, on a gravestone occupied firstly with inscriptions relating to the Milners of Skircoate, is the following:—

> "Also here lyeth the body of Grace wife of John Drake of Halyfax, who was buried the 18th day, and Abraham his son the 19th day of December 1710. And also the said John Drake was here buried 14th April 1725."

The Drakes, however, were a remarkably prolific family, although, like the Waterhouses, but not to the same extent, they are now almost extinct in the parish of Halifax. We have mentioned Francis Drake, the author of *Eboracum*, as being one of the Drakes of Pontefract, descended from William Drake of the Lea. He was his great-great-grandson, and was married in York minster, 19th April 1720, to Maria, daughter of John Woodyear of York. He was, in a measure, connected with Halifax, as he was the heir of the last male representative of the Drakes of Barnoldswick Cotes, the great-grandson of Thomas Drake, rector of Thornton, whose father, John the elder of Horley green, the *dives* of vicar Favour, was the brother of William of the Lea.

William Drake of Barnoldswick Cotes, made his will, 11th February 1756-7, ordering all his lands, rents, and coal mines in the parish of Halifax, to be sold to pay his debts, legacies &c. but gave his cousin, Francis Drake of York, if living, and if not, to his sons William and Francis, the priority, if they paid

£3000 to his executors. Amongst the tenants named in a mortgage executed January 17th and 18th 1755, by the above Francis Drake, surgeon, was Mr. Jeremiah Drake. In the subscription list to Drake's *Eboracum* A.D. 1736, occur the following names interesting to Halifax readers:—

William Drake esq., of Shardelois co. Bucks.
William Drake esq., of Barnoldswickcotes, com. Ebor.
The rev. John Drake, B.D., rector of Sneeton, vicar of Pontefract, and prebendary of York.
The rev. Samuel Drake, S.T.P., rector of Treeton, and of Holm Spalding moor.
The rev. Thomas Drake, rector of Norham in Northumberland.
The rev. Mr. Nathan Drake, minor canon of the Cathedral Church of Lincoln.
The rev. Mr. Samuel Drake, minor canon of the same.
The rev. Mr. Joseph Drake, rector of Burleigh.
The rev. Mr. Francis Drake of East Hardwick.
The reverend Mr. William Drake of Hatfield.
Capt. William Drake.
Mr. Thomas Drake of Halifax.
Mr. Jeremy Drake of Halifax.
The rev. Dr. Legh, vicar of Halifax, and prebendary of York.
Ely Dyson esq.
Samuel Savile esq.
Richard Sterne esq.
Samuel Swire esq.

The next entry is the burial of a connection of the vicar:—

1622, Feb. 24, Ann vid. Christopher Smithson Ebor. femina valde pia et religiosa.

1623, Aug. 27, Henry Savile, Hal. cler parochialis.

Amongst the witnesses to the will of John Wilkinson of Brackenbed, yeomā, dated 4th June, 1617, occurs *Henrie Savile clarke of Halifax*. The register, 7th December, 1609, records the baptism of two of his daughters, Dorothy and Jane.

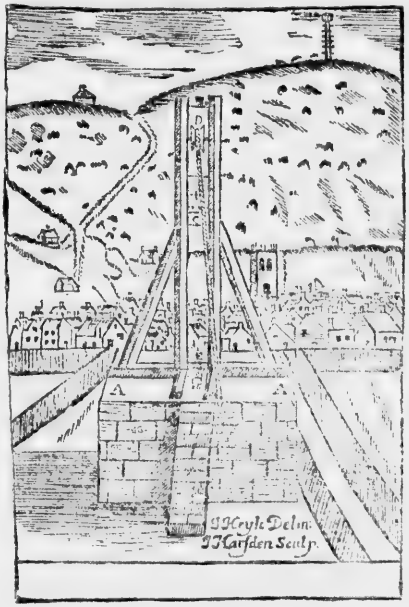
Memorandū that y^e^ first day of October I gave and admitted Edm. Brearcliffe (for 18 years past my tryed faythfull servant, and an honest man) to y^e^ clarkship of Halifax, w^ch^ I published in the church on the Lord's day next folowinge, beinge the fifthe day of y^e^ said October 1623

Ita est. Jo. Favour.

This was John Brearcliffe's father, whose next son was in gratitude called "Favour," but lived not to perpetuate the name. The entries in the last year of Dr. Favour's vicariate were black indeed, including more of the old families in disgrace.

1623 Oct. 17 Samuel Oldfield, War. nebulo
26 Lawrence Magson Hal. nebulo
31 Christopher Anderson North. nebulo
Nov 5 ux Henry Nichel Hal. meretrix
Dec 23 George Fairbanke perditiss: nebulo, vulgo vocatur Skoggin ob nequitiā Anna ejusdem Georgij filia spuria bo ämeriti-sime ob manifest. furt. decollati

After three thieves and a prostitute, comes the beheading of a notorious villain, with his bastard daughter.



Nor was the gibbet destined to be idle. In little more than a month we have another entry:—

1623-4 Jan 29. John Lacey perditiss: nebulo et latro decollatus.

Tradition records that this John Lacey escaped after condemnation, and after residing in safety for seven years, out of the limits of the gibbet-law, ventured back into Halifax, and was caught and gibbeted without another trial. As the manor court-house was close by the parish church, and Southowram township out of the manor, he would not have far to run for his life. Probably during the whole of those seven years, he lived within stone throw of the churchyard, knowing that nothing, except the Hebble brook, lay between him and death by the gibbet. Pity he didn't know when he was well off!!!

Another tradition is told of one Dinnis. Dionysius was not an unknown christian name in the district. He had been condemned to die, and having legs pretty nearly as sharp as the sequel proved his wits to be, he made tracks for Clark bridge. Churchyard and Ratten row surely never were so speedily traversed, before or after. Crossing Clark bridge, however, he met several inhabitants of Southowram, part of the ancient Lacy manor, and therefore free of the bailiff of the earl de Warren. These good folks were coming to market, as their present descendants do now; but with the additional inducement of a real tragical performance, free, gratis, for nothing. We can imagine how they would gloat (in anticipation) over the details of the coming scene; the shrinking palefaced culprit being prayed over, and perhaps *at*, by the puritan minister, until he was reported duly penitent; and the 4th Psalm (vouched for by Wright, with such horrible certainty) played upon the bag-pipes round and round the gibbet, until the poor prisoner, if a man of musical taste, would be almost glad to die. Then the pulling of the pin by the stolen horse or ox; or the cutting of the cord by the bailiff or his minion. Either of these latter would disdain to steal so *small* a sum as thirteen pence ha'penny; but if the Pious uses commissioners reported truly, preferred to rob the widow and orphan, the poor and needy, or, like their successors, the Church, because it was safe, and only God to fear. We can imagine, therefore, with what pious satisfaction these honest jury-men would smirk over the happy despatch of the

wretched, paltry, thirteenpenny ha'penny thief; while the poor ignorant country folk, honest and therefore merciful (or at anyrate, only differing from the poor sinner, in that their sins had not yet been found out) gasped with horror, as the glittering axe fell lumbering down the clumsy upright beams, and cut deep into the wooden block beneath, but *through* a human neck!!—and the blood of a fellow man (fellow to them and fellow to Him, who had previously undergone it all, with a difference, for their sakes) squirted all over the raised up platform, like the blood of a human sacrifice, offered up on an altar, to the Moloch of the human idea of justice.

But we have left our friend Dinnis crossing Clark bridge; and if he had not made better speed with his legs, than us with our record, it had gone hardly with him that day. Our Southowram friends, too, lag strangely. They are in no hurry; they have seen many a man gibbetted before; thirteenpenny ha'penny thieves are almost getting scarce; and even now, maybe, poor folk are talking of getting a pious uses commission, to enquire how *some* folk get so rich, while others have to work so hard, and never seem to be any better for it. One of them repeats a story:—

See Wright's History of Halifax.

About a country woman, riding down past gibbet-hill, with her butter and eggs for market—very late that woman was that day, her good man had been summoned on a jury, and she had had to get him up in clean white starch

> "A more straight-laced juror than the rest
> Impanelled on a Holy-fax Inquest."

Just as she rode past the gibbet, mid the unearthly silence of the consummating crisis of the spectacle, the axe fell, and the head of the victim flew off with a jerk, seized the woman's apron with its teeth, and held on with a horrid ghastly grin, till her apron was cut away with a pair of walker shears. Then off she set, to sell her butter and eggs.

While he is finishing his tale, his companions look up and see a man, the only one leaving Halifax just then, approaching somewhat speedily. They ask him in astonishment, if he is not going the wrong way.

Now approaches a moment, hereafter never to be forgotten in the annals of Halifax; especially as now quite a rage for folk lore seems to be extending.

"Is not" said they "Dinnis to be beheaded to-day?"

"I trow not!!" quoth Dinnis.

A local poet, Thomas Crossley of Ovenden, perpetuates the conclusion in dramatic verse:—

COUNTRYMAN.

A dryish answer, faith! albeit untrue!
What means this fellow at no packhorse speed,
Thus hurrying from the spot which others seek?
Maybe he has no taste for executions!

(Officers arrive, followed by the mob.)

BAILIFF.

A fair escape, by Jove! He's off, my friends!
He's crossed the bridge—our jurisdiction ends.
Pursuit were vain amid forbidden grounds,
Here Hardwick Forest hath its lawful bounds.
Then let him dwell with desperate outlawed men,
Tenant the cavern, or the robbers' den:
But should he here return in after times,
His head shall be the forfeit of his crimes.

Collectors of folk lore! Poor antiquaries like ourselves!! If we had lived in those days, and never pretended to be any better than other folk, we might have understood, without the asking, the meaning of many a poor beggar's litany:—

"From Hell, Hull and Halifax—Good Lord deliver us!"

Recurring to the registers for the last time; another *ochulo* (a simple thief) occurs in the burials for February; and then another hand did kindly for Dr. Favour, what he had so trenchantly done for his parishioners:—

1623 March 13. Johannes Favour LLD. postquam 30 annos & amplius hujus ecclesiæ præfuisset Pastor vigilantissimus, sub certa spe gloriosæ resurrectionis, placide in Domino obdormuit decimo die Martij, 1623.

After having been for more than 30 years a most vigilant pastor of the church, Dr. Favour calmly fell asleep in the Lord, on the 10th March, 1623, in certain hope of a glorious resurrection.

The following is a copy of his will:—

John Favour, doctor of the Lawes, vicare of Halyfax, and precentor of the Metropoliticall church of Yorke, &c. beinge lately recovered by the mercyfull providence of Almyghty God, from a great and dangerouse sicknesse, do make this my last will and testament, wryten with myne owne hand.

To my most reverend lord and master, my best studye cloche, which I hold to be the best jewell I have; and to Mris Matthewe, a diomon ringe, in thankfull remembrance of their continued great love and favor extended to mee and myne, beseechinge them to extend the same unto them, after my departure, as they shall indevor to deserve, wishinge that my sonne were fitt for his grace's service, and were able to supply such defectes as I have found, and acknowledge to have bene, in the performance of my dutye.

To my ryght reverend good lord, my lord of Bathe and Wells, another diomon rynge, prayinge him to remember my sonne, as he hath promised, and I assure myself.

To my welbeloved and ever dutyfull sonne, John Favor, my howse in the Minster garth at Yorke; all my bookes, save such as hereafter in this my will, I shall otherwyse dispose; my best salt of silver and guilt, and my best cabinett.

To my sonne, William Favor, the lease of my howse in Wood street in London; my best English Bible, in my studye at Yorke, with one of my best deskes.

To my dau. Judithe, my spowte pott of silver, in token of my love; and I leave her to her good mother, who loveth her, and will do for her, I know, as she is able, when God shall call her.

My dau. Eliz., wife, and sonne, John, exrs. To my bro^r-in-lawe, John Smythson, £5. To my godsonn, John, the sonne of my faythfull servant, 5*l*; to be payd for his use to his father, after the child be 7 years old; and to Edmond himself, Barowe's Phisicke in Englishe. To my sonne-in-lawe, Mr. Henry Power, one of every sort of my bookes which I have dubble. To my nephew, John

Roberts, 10*s*. To Mrs. Snedall, to whome I have been much beholden, my best ringe, which I usually weare.

Pr. at York 4 Nov. 1624.

It seems from the above will, that Dr. Favour was married twice although we have not come across any record of the death, or burial of his first wife. But the manner in which the guardianship of his youngest daughter, Judith, is left to her mother, suggests that the relationship was only by marriage. The vicar also mentions a brother in law, John Smithson; and Anne Norman, the niece of Mrs. Favour, also mentions in her will, her aunt's mother Mrs. Smithson. The vicar mentions a son in law Mr. Henry Power. This is not the famous M.D. of that name, but probably his father.

Vicar Favour's Correspondence.

The extracts from the registers, would be incomplete if we did not append to them some selected letters from the doctor's correspondence, preserved from a fiery fate that befell a larger hoard of MSS. discovered in the old vicarage, on the removal of the late vicar to the more pleasant site now devoted to the vicarage. Most of these letters refer to local charities, but there are some sufficiently free from details to allow of their being here printed, as standing monuments of the doctor's feelings and principles, as well as of his management of the leading parishioners with whom he was associated.

It will have been noticed that many of the minor benefactions at this period, were of small sums to be lent to deserving poor men without interest, for various periods. And the doctor appears to have been very methodical and exact, in seeing that each of these loans was duly secured by a bond. We give a sample of one of these, and notices of the nature of others. It will be seen that the first refers to a legacy which has somewhat singularly escaped the search of two commissions of pious uses and the wakeful eyes of Brearcliffe himself:—

Novrint univ's' per presentes nos Nicholaū Armytadge et Willielmū Armytadge de Halifax in Com. Eborū clothiers

et Rob'tum Ryshworth de Northowrome in d'co Com. Clothier Teneri et firmit' obligari Johanni ffavour Legū Doctori et Vicario de Halifax et Danieli ffoxcrofte de Halifax p'd in d'co com. yeom. in Sex Libris et tredecim solid. quatuor denar. bone et leg'les monetæ Angliæ Solvend eisd. Johi ffavour et Daniel ffoxcrofte aut suo certo Att'nū bene et fid'l'er faciend Obligamus nos et quemlibet ~~anoū pm~~ so pro toto et insolido heredes execū et adm. n'ro firmit. per presentes Sigillis n'ris sigillat. Dat. Secundo die Decembris Anno regnō D'ni n'ri Jacobi Dei grā Angliæ ffranciæ et Hiberniæ Regis ffidei defens's etc. Vicesimo Octavo Scotiæq. xxiiij^to 1610

The condicon of this obligacon is such That if the above bound Nicholas Armytadge his heirs executors adm, or assignes or any of them doe well and truly content and pay or cause to be paid unto the abovenamed John ffavor and Daniell ffoxcrofte or to their certen attorney executors adm. or assignes. The Some of Three Pounds sixe shillings eight pence of lawfull money of England in and upon the Third day of December w^ch shalbe in the yeare of our Lord One Thousand Sixe Hundred Twentie and One, att or in the nowe dwellinghouse of the said Daniell ffoxcrofte in Halifax abovesaid, and w^ch some is parcell of a greater some given by Gabriell Barber of London jeweller for the use of the poore of Halifax towne to be disposed of as they the said John ffavour and Daniell ffoxcrofte shall thinke fitt. That then this obligacon to be voide or els to be and stand in full force power and virtue

Sigillatur ac delibat in p'tia n'rum
Hūfy Drake
Samuell Drake

Nicholas Armitadge
Mark H
Wm. Armitadge
A
Mark
Robertē Rishworth

1622 A similar bond by John Medley of Northowram and Wm. Medley of Hipperholme clothiers, and Peter Sugden of Bollinge in Bradford dale, for £3 to Dr. Favour and D. Foxcroft.

"And w^ch iij^lb is parcell of Thirtie Poundes given or lefte by Gabriell Barber of London jeweller to be lent or distributed of by and att the discretion of the said John ffavour and Daniell ffoxcrofte."

Witnesses as before.

1621 Abraham Aykroide of Halifax collier and Humphrey ffyrth of Skircoat clothier, £3 of same money. Witnesses Hūfr Drake and Samuel Drake.

1622 John Brookesbank of Hx. Matthew Lane of Hipperholme, and John Wood of Hx. clothiers (all marksmen) £3. Witnesses, Anthony Foxcrofte and Edward Hopkinson.

1615 Bond of Rich. Gibson de Southowrō yeoman & Wm Learoyd of Halifax, baker, for 40s. Repayment to John Favor & Samuel Lister of South^m Witnesses Jo Smithsonn and Ann Favour (the Doctor's wife).

11th March 1615—M^m that Wm. Whittakers of Halifax borrowed 20s. to be repaid to Dr. F. or churchwardens by 1st Jan next: witness Jo Smithsonn & Toby Boothes.

1616—W^m Learoyde of Halifax, baker & Rich. Gibson of Southouram clothier 40s. from John Smythson gentleman: witness William Favour and Edmond Brearcliffe (the Doctor's son and his servant).

1616 John Newton of Halifax clothier & W^m Nicoll of Halifax chapman 40s. from W^m Whittakers & John Smithson for use of the poore in town of Halifax. Witnesses Samuell Crowther & Edmond Brearcliffe.

1617 John Wood of Halifax clothier Wm. Ridihough and Jas. Crosley of Halifax laborers £3 from Dr. Favour: witnesses Jo Smithsonn & Edmond Brearcliffe.

1620 Edward Hemingway of Shipden milne, yeoman, and Elizabeth Somerscales of Halifax widow (she signs with her mark) £1 from Dr. Favour. witnesses Jo Smithson and Leo: ffawcett.

1612 Martin Acroid of Halifax ffreemason & Mary Wood of the same, widow, £1 of Thos. Cosen & Samuel Crowther, churchwardens or Dr. Favour: witnesses Jo Favour Jo Smithson & Thomas Drake.

The will of Brian Crowther, under which Dr. Favour was a principal executor, appears to have caused him intense and prolonged anxiety. That benefactor had an interest with David Waterhouse, in the manor of Armine, from which an annuity of £20 was granted. Disputes were prolonged, until Arthur Ingram, Esq., son of Sir Arthur Ingram, was called in. How the matter was ultimately settled, we may more succinctly state in referring to Crowther's charity; but the following letter, written while the settlement was pending, shows the zeal of the doctor and the sound principle on which it was based:

To the Wor and my very good frend Mr David Waterhouse esquier at Okewell these be d[elivere]d

Sūt plu: in Dno Jesu. [To all who are in the Lord Jesus] Sir I have receyved yor l'rs for wch I thanke you, howbeit they have not yelded that satisfaction to mee as I desyre who wishe all things to be frendly and c'taynelye ended. Wherfore I have importuned Mr. Ingrā agaynst his purposed resolution to turne back agayne wth mee to Halyfax wher I would praye yor cūpanye this nyght or to morowe. I am sollicitouse, as well as for yor peace, credit and cōtētmēt as Mr Ingrā's quiet possession of ye whole, though I must cōfesse my neyghbours have interest in mee, but ye poore schoole and poore people move mee above all wherin I will never cease to stand tyll I have redeemed ther ryght you shall knowe at or meetinge what good offices hav beene performed amonge ye tenāts by Mr. Ingrā, and how I have crossed myne owne desygnes only for appeasinge all thes matters I know. I make no dought of yor meetinge us so neare you wher you when you need not fear y hinderinge but may be sure of ye furtherēce of this bu: nesse and therfore for ye present betake you to God wth cōmend. to you and all wth you. Holden [Howden] this 25th of August 1620.

Yor assured lovinge frend
Jo: Favour.

Even amongst the leading gentry, who ought to have set a better example, the doctor had to lament many a lapse from the strict integrity he expected. One instance of the doctor's excellent management of a case of this kind, may be torn from

the history of the free grammar school, of which it would more legitimately form a pa^rt :—

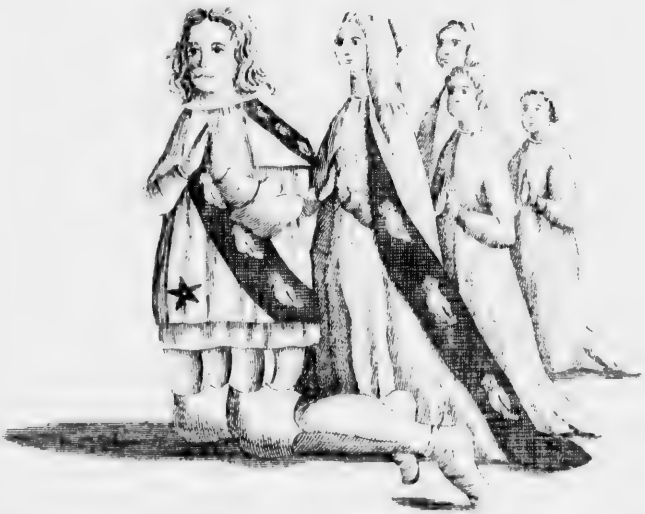
Mr. Thornhill's election to bee governor of y^e free schole.

Health and happynesse in hope of yo^r welfare these may certifie you that the moste parte of the governo^rs of the free schole for the vicaridge of Halyfax have mett and have beene contented very lovingly yet w^th conditions to make choyce of you for Governor in your brother's steade The cõdition is y^t if it shall please you to paye the arrearages of the rent due unto the schole w^ch are three rents past and will promise hereafter to continue payment thereof then wee desire to have you on of us. But if you will stand in tearmes w^th us and dryve us to any suite of lawe then wee will rather beginne o^r suite before you ar on of our bodye, thē interteyne civill war amongst ourselves and to have action agaynst on of our owne incorporation. This I have wrytten in the name of us all whose names are underwrytten at y^e request and w^th the consent of them all, but if you shall refuse our election on this condition then we have an other whome wee will pronounce as chosen and hope you will not be offended if wee seeke our due by ordinary and frendly course of lawe. I had thought to have come to you my selfe but in truth I have very many impediments that I cannot and therefore have w^th the rest intreated this bearer to present you w^th our desyres and to knowe yo^r peremtorie answere for y^t our tyme limited by o^r letters patents is almost expired. I hope John Hanson hath allreadie cõmunicated unto you the effect hereof and did hope to have had an answer frō him but myne expectation was frustrated and therefore I pray you let us receve your frendly answere by this bearer Halyfax this 27th of June, 1611.

Your loving frends

Jo: Fatour
Richard Sunderlande
Daniell ffoxcroft
Anthony Wade
John Hanson
Robt. Hemingwaye
Robt. Deane
John Brigge

In the Chancel belonging to Savile of Howley & the other to Busby.



The wily bait thus laid succeeded, and Brearcliffe, who in his MSS. p. 61 has copied this letter from the original, has appended to it the following :—

28 Dec. 1612. Memorandū y^t^ Tho: Thornhill of Ixby, esq. did assume and promise at y^e^ ffree schoole near Halifax before divers of y^t^ corporation y^t^ he would confirm one annuitye of 20^s^. by year issueing forth of his lands and tenements in Hipperholme to y^e^ use of the said ffree school and pay the same acordingly at such days and tims as Bryan Thornhill, Esq. deceased did grant y^e^ same.

THO: THORNHILL.

in y^e^ presence of us Jo: Favour, Rich: Sunderland, Dany Foxcroft, John Brigge.

The doctor did not, however, free himself from all trouble with Mr. Thornhill, by constituting him a governor ; as appears by the following :—

Letter from Mr. Thomas Thornhill about y^e^ school and tith of his mill:

To the wor'full Mr. Dockter Favour
Halyfaxe thiese.

Mr. Dockter for my being behind with the scholl whin my reasons are know to the governors I need not be as ashamed with my staying of it nether of my place in any respick cousaring you or it: for the probat of my uncle's will once proving with 2 witnessies I think maye suffice for one will. But send me word by this bearer what will give yo satisfaction for the probat: and I will cause him that hath made labors 20 times to make labour once more: Beside my sielf Mr. Rookis divers times forgetfullnes of my men hath caused the omission of my millnes thieth: for this last yeare: But if you will doe as yo^r^ preydessors hath done: send for it it shal be redy if my mill will afford it: But in regard of my ill nightberhoud in this respight seing I am so well rem'bred I will make amends in sending it you. Thus with my hartie commendations I rest yo^r^ freud

THO: THORNHILL.

Kirkby, May 8, 1618.

Brearcliffe's MSS also contain a copy of this letter, but its peculiar orthography, evidencing the moderation of Mr. Thornhill's educational acquirements, has been neglected.

The delay in the settlement of Brian Crowther's affairs led, in the year 1618, to a short but characteristic passage of letters between the doctor and Sir Henry Savile, of Methley, who was the eldest son of baron Savile, and had been created a baronet in 1611. The seal of Sir H. Savile's letter may serve, by the way, to correct an error in Watson, who makes the Saviles of Methley bear on their arms a crescent for difference; whereas Sir Henry's seal (and also the tombs in Methley church) have a mullet for difference; which, in truth, was their proper distinction, the Methley being the third branch of the Saviles. The letter itself is one communicating, in the spirit of a gentleman, complaints which had been insidiously poured into the baronet's ears:—

To my much respected frende Doctor ffavour att Yorke

Mr. Dr. ffavour. there be dyvers of the ffeoffees of y^e^ free schoole of Hallyfax who have often complayned y^t^ the 500lb. given by Bryan Crowther y^s^ still unbestowed whereby they conceyve y^t^ money undergoes some casualties for my owne parte I never spoke w^th^ you herein but I founde you to give a reasonable answere. And soe they cannot denye, but you have att sev'all tymes promised eyther to fynde lands proportionable, or to put y^e^ bondes taken for y^e^ loane of y^e^ money into a publique cheste belongeinge to y^e^ sayd schoole and this before a day prefixt by you. But forasmuch as this seems to be still delayed and y^t^ I presume you doe nothinge concerninge soe charitable a busynes without good discrecion and upon a reasonable grounde, As I was named a feoffee by you and y^e^ rest after my father's death and as much importun'd to pray y^e^ performance of y^r^ former promise for bringinge in the bondes, I must intreat you to give y^r^ present and resonable answere to this busynes wherby y^r^ selfe may be freed from all collour of imputacon and all men satisfyed y^t^ pretend any interest of trust therein. Soe rest

Y^r^ very lovinge frende

Methley, 25th Jan. 161⁸ H. SAVILE

This letter was entrusted for delivery to the very man who had caused it to be written. With what lofty indignation does the good old vicar confute his accuser!

The copy of a l're writen to Sir H. Savile about ye schole, 22° Martij 1618

Sũt plu: in D'no Jesu. Sir, yo[r] friendly and respectfull l'rs dated the 25th Januarye, were delivered me by Robert Lawes some the sabboth day following iust at y[e] very churchdoore, as I was entring in the vewe of a multitude of peopl' gazinge (because ther was no other daye in the weeke, neyther had I a house or hee knewe it not) of purpose as he then said, to warme me before I went into the pulpit and all y[e] people tooke it (knowing his malice towards mee) y[t] it had beene some processe. But hee that sought to discredit mee by God's righteous iudgment was arested himself w[th] a Capias and had ki-t Yorke castle if a kinsman of yo[rs] had not stood his extraordinarie frend. In the snare hee had laied for mee, was his owne foote taken. ffor the contents of y[t] l're, ther is nothing from you, y[t] yow might not write upon such informacon, nothing to me but what I take in verie go l parte. Although it manifesteth his exceedinge malitiose ignorance y[t] tendered his complaint to one Governor in the name of a feofee, whereas our governmẽt standeth in 4 for the maior parte, whome I have satisfyed. ffor every p'ticular action must not be accompted for to every singular governor that is absent, y[t] might finde a man much occupied, to little purpose, in w[ch] case I knowe myne owne strength and dutie. Yet to satisfie yo[r] frendly request I must saie in generall that since yo[r] father's tyme, no man hath done soe much in the schoole affayres as my self, sũme have done nothinge at all, neither were ever at any of our meetings, thoughe ever sent for, and warned certaynlye. I have my self called them and never been once absent I dare saie since it was a schole, w[ch] is nowe above xx yeers. I will iustifye y[t] myself before any one that nowe is, was Governor (except John Hanson) procured it not all, yet almost all the revenewe that belongeth to y[e] schole. I have done nothing of myself but by the consent of all the Governors that were present, and thus were ev[e]r [illegible]

I will referr my self unto them all, I will not except against any one, thoughe yor l're importeth that often complaint hath beene made. Robt Lawe may have complained often, as he raileth every where, yet he is no Governor nor hath more to doe with the schoole then the poorest man in the parishe. Besides if I would assume so much or had offred wronge, yow may not thinke that Mr. Sunderland Mr. Cooper, Dan. ffoxcroft, John Hanson and others have beene and ar Governors are so simple, or dishonest, to lett mee doe what I list without controlmēt or complaint, and therefore myne enemies false suggestion should not have called me into question, before a private freind, that hath in the schoole affayres no power over mee, more then I over him, wch yor self knoweth, thoughe his ignorance or malice canne not or will not see it. Nowe to the particulars of his informacon, or rather slanderouse imputacon, my accuser is neyther Governor nor ffeofee for the schoole.

Brian Crowther gave no 500 lb. to the schoole, but only an ānuitye wh by the cōsents of all the Governors was sould for 300 lb. and no more being xx lb per annū.

This money is not still unbestowed, and when it was it was in as able and more faithfull hand then his owne, neither ever was it in hazard to one farthinge.

Whatsoever I promised you, I have performed *ad unū iota* wh was to doe nothinge wth out ye consent of or maior parte. I have neyther money nor bond in my hand to bring into a cōmon chist. That money we had is alreadye bestowed and more good lande purchased then the ānuitye was by 40s. per anū. This the informer knew as well as my self, for I knowe the year and day whē he was made acquainted wth it.

Thus according to truth I have indevoured to give you satisfaction by this l're because I knowe not when we may have occasion to meete. The cause why I wrote no sooner was yor iourney to London ye same day you wrote yor l're, or nexte daye after, as I was informed. your returne I heard not of till the assises, neyther then till you were gonne as I heard, to my L. C. to dinner. I heare that you have beene told other tales since. But good Sir. if I be

yo^{r} much respected frend as you style mee, I will aske but one frendship of you, keepe one ear for mee till I may answer for my selfe, so I hope wee may continue frends longe, wh is my very harty desire, and that not for feare, but for love. I knowe myne owne integritye, I will crave no pardon for any wronge I have done, or purpose to doe: when you shal be in the cūntrye I may enlarge this discourse, or els wher, when it shall please God we may meete, the sooner the better, but this sūmer I shal bee the most parte at Yorke, and in the meane time have more and greater imploymēt then thes are, wherefore I cease to bee further trobl'some unto you, and untyl thē, or ever, betake you to y^{e} mercifull protection of Almighty God.

Halifax, 22^{d} Martij, 1618.

A sample of the sort of aid (?) and assistance, which the doctor found in this very matter, is given in the following letter from Mr John Hanson, of Woodhouse. The doctor was evidently meditating that transference of Brian Crowther's annuity, from the manor of Armin, to the rectory-manor of Halifax, which was afterwards carried out; and Mr. Hanson's letter is interesting, as showing how the country lawyer of that day, was puzzled in understanding the nature of the rectory-manor.

To the Right Worshipfull Mr. Doctor ffavour
at his house at Halifax etc. this

Good Mr. Doctor. My dutye alwayes in remembrance I have superficiallye perused Mr. Midgeleye his draughte cōc'ninge the graunte to the free scoole. youe knowe that annuytye is the fairest flower in that garden and I nether dowt of y^{r} good will and intention to further so good proceedings nor of the treue meanynge of the Lord of the Towne to perfite that w^{ch} is ment. But cōc'ninge the matter in hand as Brian Crowd^{r} had a good intention (partlye by y^{r} direction) to further the Revenewes of the scole, and made a kind of assurance w^{ch} was supposed to be sufficient and yet hath bene so called in question as it holde not good in lawe, so lett me I praye youe beinge *ultimus* of that feloweshippe and yet survivor of them all, to rest unsatisfyed until counsaile learnid shall better directe my doutfull opynion herein. The mannor of Halifax I alwayes have

thought to be onlye *Dei Ecclie* and to pass in many graunts by the name of *Ecclesiam de Halifax*, and to have no manner of demesnes but the copyholde and the moores. for the closes and grounds nowe by the particular to be of xx^{lb} rent I hold them *in fra feodū* but not *de feodo*. I have in my custodye som particuler surveys inducing me to be of that opynion, but the truth of the cause is better knowne to Mr. Midgley then to me nethr wold I intrude my selff in *alterius messem* if it be well and good assurance it is well but no better if any defect be a great improsicīō to the imposte of Mr. Doctor favor and Mr. Sunderland but if my cosen Bentleys his howses be the Lord's inheritance I thinke the assurance maye be well made without future danger but if it be but a lease I rest very dowtfull onles it will please Sir Arthure to make a feaffem^{t} of land of his owne ffee and inheritance worth xx^{l} per anū upō condition for securitye of the rent if it be unpaid by the space of one yeare and methincke it not amys that there shold . e a covenant in the booke that the grauntor shold be lawfullye sensed of the lands of such an estate of feesymple as it maye fīō tyme to tyme be lyable to the distress. thus abruptlye I presume to offer to yo^{r} due cō̄sideration and rest as willing to be satisfyd wth a reasonable assurance as anye other precator (*i*) *Roptim inscript qd. es* [Hastily written, that is] to be used

Woodhouse ultimo Decembr: 1615. Jo Hanson.

In 1619 a commission of pious uses was held in Halifax to examine into the peculations of public charities, which were then not uncommon. The finding of this commission is given at the close of the register of that date —where it has been overlooked. But as it was afterwards embodied in the finding of the jury upon the commission of 1651, we need only copy here Dr. Favour's reply and vindication of himself, which was preserved in Brearcliffe's MSS., though it is not to be found in the register: —

April 1620 A tru account and resonable Answer for all such rents and monyes as hath come to y^{e} hands of Dr.

ffavour prot[r] vicar of Hallifax as they have been presented to the Jury ad pios usus.

Presen[ted] Bryan Crowther gave by his last will and by deed to y[e] use of the ffree schoole and poor 30lb. by year. Answer this was paid to the schole mr. 20lb and to ye poor xlb. every yeare since the lands was sould w[ch] is 9 years past.

Present[ed] W. Harison who gave in his will ad pios usus 150lb whearof to Hallifax vicaridg 60lb. the rest to Sedberge Parish and schoole. Answer yt w[ch] concerneth Sedberge his executors y[t] dwell ther are taken orders y[t] so it be, and as to Hallifax it is or shall be p[d] in manner and form as by the will is prescribed.

Present[ed] Robt. Wade of Sourby y[e] by will to poore of Hallifax 20lb. in money. Answer there was heare but 16lb. paid by the executors or rec[d] by Dr. ffavour and have been lent to poor men ever since it was rec[d] as doth appeare by bonds, bils, &c and it remaineth placed to that use as he hopeth. If any hath miscaryd and shall be found to be his default he will make it good.

Present[ed] Jno. Longbotom of Northowrom gave to the school at Hallifax 5lb. Answer And hath been implouyd to the use of the sd. school as it may appear under the hands of IX Governors.

Present[ed] Edw. Broadley of Hallifax y[e] ad pios usus x lb. Answer And also was imployed one the schole under the Governors hands.

Present[ed] Ann Norman neece y[e] 20 lb. ad pios usus without limitation of time, place, or persons, at the discretion of her executor. Answer, her executor hath disposed thereof according to the trust reposed in him at his best disc[retion.]

Present[ed] John maud, of Halifax y[e] by his will 120 lb. to divers pious uses as they are expressed in his will Answer And are performed xactly The executors have p[d] a sum of money to the ffeoffees or governors who can make further answer.

Present[ed] Mr. Harison y^e^ the house in the bak lane in Halifax to the free schole Answer. It stands where it did; part is on lease part without a tenant a litl rent has been rec^d^ and is forthcoming some rent is not paid at all.

Present[ed] Jams King of Skircote y^e^ 5 lb to the free schoo^l^ Answer and is answered upon accounts under the Governors' hands.

Present[ed] there was 8s and 4s per year given to the free school by mr Maud of Wakfild, out of Black ledge and painter yard. (Answer) And was not received, 18s is sould by the Governors for 8^lb^ not yet rec^d^ Hargreves offereth composition for the place the governors ought to look unto it.

Presented—Jane Crowther widow gave 10^lb^ to be lent to the poor of Halifax upon securitye of the stocke. Answer and hath so imploy'd it on poor accordingly to her will and security suitable for it is in the hands of R. Wade.

Presented—Jno. Hogg of Shelf gave *ad pios usus* 6^lb^ 13^s^ 4^d^. Answer. hereof 20^s^ were given to two poor men in Shelf by his own appointment and before his decease; the rest was bestowed upon the schoole as appears upon the account under the Governor's hands.

Thus far Brearcliffe has preserved the doctor's vindication of himself before the commission of 1619. A letter amongst the vicarage papers, furnishes a further vindication, under the hand of Mr. Byron, the master of the free grammar school:—

A note of such sõmes of money I have receaved of Mr. Dr. ffavour since my first cõmyng to be scholem^r^ of y^e^ free schole of Halifax till this present yeare 1620.

Imprimis for certaine yeares I receaved (as my predecessor Mr. Wilkynson had receaved before me) out of his bounty yearly ... . 3 lb.

Itm. in the yeare 1603 I receaved of him for glasse set in the windowes of the kitchin ... 8s.

Itm. for paving in the schole doore in y^e^ court and the barne and towards the tillage of the ground Nov. 13, 1604 ... ... 4 lb.

Itm. for other reparations as neare as I remember vjs.

Itm. for stubbing & plowing two acres of y^e schole land 1606 ... ... 2 lb.

It. receaved Anno D'ni 1608 for me and the usher according to the donatiō of Bryan Crowther according to my remembrance the sōme eyther of xix lb. xs. or iust ... ... xx lb.

It. Anno 1609 towards tillage of more ground and inclosing it with walles, and for a doore at y^e entring into y^e schole ... ... 5lb 13s.

Itm. the yeares 1602 & 1610 the usher then being receaved of Mr. Dr. ffavor the legacy of John maud of Halifax viz .. .. 20 lb given by him to the free schole

Itm. since the yeare of o^r Lord 1611 I receaved of him for me and the usher according to the gift of Bryan Crowther each yeare the sōme of ... 20 lb.

Payd by Mr. Bladen the two last yeares either year 21lb13s. 4d.

It. Mr. Dr. ffavour not long after my being schoolmr of y^e said schole bestowed on the schole a fayre Cowper's dictionary and a faire Greeke Lexicō, and procured a fayre English Bible in the largest volume for reading some chapters at our ordinary prayers morning and evening, w^ch sayd three books were then worth in value... ... 3lb 6s. 8d.

And above my ordinary receipts yearely he hath payd me and y^e usher for teaching his children very bountifully.

Ro: Byrron.

But probably the highest evidence of the force of the doctor's example and energy, is given in the following short note respecting a gift of £40 by Alderman Lister, of Hull, to be distributed to the poor at discretion of Dr. Favour, Mr. Sunderland and Daniel Foxcroft:—

Daniell ffoxcrofts note sent to Mr. Ric. Sunderland about 40lb given by old Mr. Lister.

Sr I praye youe consider on this: for the 40lb was geven by Mr lister of Hull to be geven to the poore of Hallifax and to thre of the next townes adjoyinge soe it is that ther is v townes joynes upon Hallifax soe that we can not dispose of it acordinge to the doner's mynde *ther hath bene littell geven to anye since Doctor favour's death*, it was good we writ to Mr. lyster or spoke w^th^ him to have his opinyon I wh.uld not have my name brought in question to deale dishonestlye for the poore.

This points us to the secret of Dr. Favour's usefulness. As in the pithy summary of Chaucer's exquisite picture of the "poure Persone of a town,"

> Cristes lore, and his apostles twelve
> He taught, but first he folwed it himselve.

In fine, the character of Dr. Favour is that of one of the most eminent of the parish priests of the Elizabethan period. A man of action, he was yet a man of thought. To him no labour was distasteful, and all learning attractive. The extent of his preferments testifies to the pre-eminence of his abilities; the number of charities that sprung-up around him, to the persuasiveness of his precepts; and H[illegible]ax—hath "the good old town" and the large and influential parish—will ever be proud of its Doctor Favour, to whose energy so many noble works owe their origin, and to whose spiritual culture must be attributed much of the unexpected crop of blessings which sprung-up—

> saxis
> Horrida quæ nullis inventa est frugibus apta

amongst horrid stones that had seemed unfit to yield any produce.

Commonwealth Marriages.

During the commonwealth an act of parliament was passed (August 24, 1653) "touching marriages and the registering thereof; and also touching births and burials." Under the pretence of providing a better registration of these events, the triumphant enemies of the Church sought to sever from her what appeared to be her sole remaining hold upon the affections of the nation, namely, her sacred solemnization of the nuptial ceremony. With this view it was provided that, from and after the 29th September, 1653, the entire preliminaries and ceremony of marriage should be matter of civil arrangement. The parishes were to elect a registrar, whose business it was to receive "the names, surnames, additions, and places of abode of the parties to be married, and of their parents, guardians or overseers" at least 21 days before the proposed marriage; and to publish this agreement for marriage "three several Lord's days then next following, at the close of the morning service, in the public meeting place, commonly called the church or chapel, or if the parties so to be married desire it, in the market place next to the said church or chapel, on three market days in three several weeks next following, between the hours of eleven and two." And upon certificate of this due publication, the parties were then to go before some justice of the peace, when the following form of words was directed to be used: –

The man to be married, taking the woman to be married by the hand, shall plainly and distinctly pronounce these words:—

> 'I, A. B., *do here in the presence of God, the Searcher of all Hearts, take thee*, C. D. *for my wedded wife; and do also in the presence of God, and before these witnesses, promise to be unto thee a loving and faithful husband.*'

And the woman, taking the man by the hand, shall plainly and distinctly pronounce these words: –

> 'I, C. D., *do here in the presence of God, the Searcher of all Hearts, take thee*, A. B. *for my wedded husband; and do also in the presence of God, and before these witnesses, promise to be unto thee a loving, faithful, and obedient wife.*'

The ring was, evidently, looked upon as a "bauble," if not a "relic of Popery:" for on the above words having been spoken, the justice of the peace at once pronounced the couple henceforth to be man and wife; and the ceremony ended with an entry of the fact, the signature of the justice and record of the marriage being certified by two credible witnesses.

We find by the following entry in the Halifax register, that, seven days before this act came into operation, William Horton, who had from the 1st of December, 1644, been parish-clerk, was duly sworn-in as parochial registrar: —

> The 22th of September 1653, Wm. Horton of Hallifax beeinge elected by the greater parte of the inhabitants and householders there chargeable to the relieffe of the poore, was approved and sworne parish registr for the Parish of Halifax accordinge to the acte made for m'rages, births and burialls before me
>
> Will: ffarrer

Probably on account of being parish-clerk, William Horton had been summoned as a witness before the pious uses commission in 1651, he subscribed 1s. to the Halifax missionary subscription in 1653, and he died on the 10th of January, 1658; after which we are informed by the registers:—

> The 12th day of January, 1658, Barnard Glover of Halifax was elected by the most part of the inhabitants and householders in Halifax and the Parish thereof (all which was able to relieffe the poore) clarke of the Church and p'ish registerer and entered the day and yeare above written.

The following may serve as a sample of the form of entry of a marriage under this peculiar law: —

> Mr. Paule Greenewood clerke Mr. of y^e ffreeschoole in Skircoate & Judith Newton of Hallifax spinster was published in y^e publique meetinge place called Hallifax Church att y^e close of y^e mourninge Exercise upon 3 Lords dayes (to witt) y^e 23 & 30 of April & y^e 7 of May 1654

The marriage betweene y^e^ above named Paule Greenewood ag^d^ l [a blot] yeare and y^e^ said Judith Newton aged xix was solempnized before Sir John Savill knight barr^t^ one of y^e^ justices of y^e^ peace for y^e^ west riding in y^e^ County of Yorke in y^e^ presence of Anthony Westerman and Thomas Rigge, two credible witnesses according to y^e^ forme of y^e^ Statute in y^t^ case made and provided the eight day of May, 1654.

The rev. Mr. Greenwood was the fourth head-master of the Heath grammar school, an office which he resigned in 1664 on being appointed to the vicarage of Dewsbury.

The justice of the peace before whom the first Halifax marriage was celebrated was Henry Tempest. Most marriages took place before William Farrer, then of Ewood, or before Joshua Horton of Sowerby; amongst the latter being in 1657 the marriages of

John Elboston parish [illegible] of Sowerby aged 72 yeares and Ann Smith of y^e^ same [illegible]

Mr. Daniell Bentley of Sowerby [illegible], 24, and Elizabeth Bentley of Hipperholme, 22.

In the same year the marriage of John Stanckl[illegible] Northowram, yeoman (26), and Phebie Lum (24), was c[illegible] "before John Hodgson, one of the justices of the pe[illegible] Captain Hodgson, of Coley hall, who it will be re[illegible] had married into the Stankcliffe family. We have [illegible] Captain Hodgson's matrimonial services also, (where we had not expected to find them recorded) in the registers of Al[illegible] bury church. The bulk of the publications take pla[illegible] parish church; but either couples were fickle or the r[illegible]at idle, for few celebrations of marriage are recorded. In one case, however, the absence of such a record is accounted for. The register informs us:

Mr. Oliver Hewood of Northowram clerke aged 25 yeares & Mrs. Elizabeth Anger of Denton, Gentlew: aged 21 yeares was published att y^e^ publique meeting place called Hallifax Church, att y^e^ close of y^e^ morning exercise upon 3 Lord's Dayes (to witt) Aprill y^e^ 1: y^e^ 8: y^e^ 15: 1655

The rev. Oliver Heywood was married at Denton chapel, where the lady's father preached; and the circumstances connected with the marriage are sufficiently curious to deserve mention. The rev. Mr. Angier's opinion, we are told, was that marriage should not only be publicly solemnized, but that it should be preceded by a mutual and religious contract. This contract, which Hunter quaintly calls "the old ceremony of hand-fasting or espousing" was, therefore, gone through in Mr. Angier's study a month before the marriage, after a day spent in prayer and fasting, and a sermon preached by Mr. Nathaniel Rathband from S. Matt: i. 8. The marriage itself took place in Denton chapel, April 25, 1655, when Mr. Harrison, of Ashton-under-Lyne, preached from Ephesians, v. 13; and nearly a hundred persons were afterwards entertained at the table of Mr. Angier, who, with an evident reference to the marriage at Cana in Galilee, "loved to have a marriage like a marriage."

All, however, were not like good Oliver Heywood; and it appears to have been a mark of advanced opposition to the Church, to have the notice of marriage proclaimed in the market place. This class, however, appears to have been rare in Halifax. We noted in the register:

> Edward Hanson of Rastricke yeoman & Anne Ayckroyd of Hallifax spinster was published att y^e^ Markett place in Hallifax upon 3 markett dayes in 3 severall weekes (to witt) y^e^ 16th 23rd & 30th of Sept. 1654

but their marriage is not recorded.

> Edward Northend of Northowram yeoman & Grace Braithwaite of Claiton.
>
> Mr. James Oates of Northowram gentleman (aged 60) & Pheby Dickonson aged 26
>
> Thomas Whitley, gentleman & Jane Thompson
>
> Nathan Hoyle of Halifax yeoman (48) & Ann Briscoe (52)
>
> John Hodgson of Skercoate cloth maker (37) & Margarett Peele (28)
>
> Richard Gibson of Halifax yeoman aged 36 years & Annah Booth of Horton (34)

are the chief choosers of the market-place in preference to the church. In 1657 we have two couples, one married by Mr. Roote, and the other by Mr. Lake, minister, who would appear to have taken the place of the justice of the peace.

At Elland an ingenious method was adopted of preserving the power of the presbyterian priesthood, which then usurped the rights of the excluded episcopalians. The rev. "Robert Towne, clerk, was Oct. 17, 1653, chosen parish register for the parish of Ealand," and took the oaths at Kildwick on the 16th of November in the same year. And under this arrangement many of the entries at Elland are like the following:—

George Hudson of Seamonden in the parish of Huthersfeild and Grace Bottomley daughter of John Bottomley of Rishworth in y^e^ parish of Eland, published 3 times from 2 July

The marriage between George Hudson of Seamonden aged 32 and Grace Bottomley of Rishworth aged 33 was solemnised before Willm: ffarrer Esq, Justice on August 17 and at Eland Aug. 29, 1654. by me

Robert Towne, Registrer.

William Baker of Ealand & Mary Rawnsley daughter of Thomas Rawnsley of Ealand were thrice published, last time was Aprille eight, certified

Willi̅ Baker & Mary Roundsley daughter of Thomas Roundsley both of Elland, were married before Sir John Savile, Justice, on the fifth of May & at Elland 7 by R. Towne

One advantage of this arrangement would be that a couple could enjoy the unusual pleasure of being married twice; but some little confusion would necessarily arise as to which was the actual, and which the additional, marriage ceremony. The rev. Edward Hill, and probably many of his puritan brethren, settled this difficulty in a manner which set the Church effectually above parliament. Mr. Joseph Lister, the historian of the siege of Bradford, in his quaint and interesting autobiography, thus records his marriage with Sarah Denton, "daughter of John Denton, a gracious holy man;"—

Now at this time there was a law that justices should marry people; so we purposed to be married first by a justice

> more privately, and went to Halifax to justice Farrar, none but my bride, and her father, and a brother-in-law, and my uncle and aunt Spencer, that met us there, being with us. So we brought the bride home to her father's house, and there left her for fourteen days, and then we intended to have the company of our friends; and I, having an uncle who was a parson, one Mr. Edward Hill, he offered to give us a wedding sermon, and if I had not known my wife since the justice married us, he would, after the sermon, marry us again; which he did, and after this we settled in our own house.

On the restoration of Charles the second, one of the first statutes which received his royal assent was that (the 12th Car. ii. c. 33) which legalized all these marriages. But it would appear that the anabaptists who had risen up at this period, still hankered after civil contracts of marriage, though, in the following case, they substituted witnesses of a less prosaic character than justices of the peace. Joimey's *History of the Baptists*, vol. ii., p. 596, records of the Bromsgrove meeting-house.

> At a church-meeting upon the 14th day of the 10th month, 1692. That civil contract of marriage was between John Hayes and Susannah Ducks, solemnised and performed, before the Lord God, *Angels*, and us who were then witnesses at the time, and several members male and female.
>
> John Eckles, sen.

Buried Alive in the Parish Church.

Stories of burials of persons who were not dead, but only in a trance, are not uncommon in various countries. But it is a regular fact that in modern days they are limited, as reported current events, almost entirely to a portion of the continent of Europe, and chiefly to the pens of French newsmongers. What great sea-serpents are to the enforced idleness of English reporters, and the sea serpent to the Americans, these horrible stories seem to be to the French journalists. Acting on this almost national hint, a French savant—M. Julia de Fontenelle—published in 1834, "Medico legal Researches on the Uncertainty of the Signs of Death," in which he collected about one hundred cases. Happily for the reader, however, and for the timid who may not have courage to read, this slender sheaf gleaned from the whole field of history, dwindled down, on inspection, to a number of certain instances of ignorant or wilful, premature interments, with a few problematical cases resting on most doubtful testimony. At Frankfort and Munich the fear of such a sad occurrence has led the government to erect dead houses, wherein the corpse is laid out with its hand holding the end of a bell-pull where the bell is so hung that the slightest movement will ring it. But although an English reviewer (Quarterly Review lxxiii 458) in 1844, asked for a single instance wherein the precaution had been found necessary, and returned to the subject (vol. lxxxv) in 1849, no case of the value of the precaution has been adduced. It is satisfactory, moreover, to the apprehensive to learn on unquestionable authority, that the alarming fact that buried bodies have been found turned over in the coffin, is explicable by the ascertained effect of the formation of gases and their violent explosion through the poor decomposing corpse. In an authentic case at Deptford in 1844, where the parents refused to allow the burial of their child, who had died suddenly, because of the absence of the appearance of decomposition, the body was kept unburied for 35 days before they gave consent.

One form of the alleged burial and restoration of the entranced was found by M. Fontenelle, related in various places, with a general uniformity which he accepted as accumulated evidence,

but which the Quarterly Review views as direct evidence of a common invention, as "Marvels rarely go in flocks." In the best narrative of this story, the lady who was buried with her rings, was said to have died in childbirth. The grave-diggers were the intending thieves of her rings; and when she suddenly came to life they ran away, leaving their lanthorn, with which she was able to walk to her husband's door. To her knock the servant answered with the enquiry "Who's there!" And when the startling reply was "Your mistress!" she rushed to her master, who rebuked the girl for her folly, but looking out of the window for himself, heard the well known voice exclaiming "For pity's sake open the door. Do you forget that I have just been confined, and that cold in my condition will be fatal?" We certainly agree with the reviewer, that, however characteristic this incident would be in a romance, it is scarcely the remark which might have been expected under the circumstances, as a matter of fact.

We have thus prefaced our record of a local tradition (for which we are able to give places and names, and an approximate date) not with any desire to intimate its problematical romance; but with a view to allay the natural alarm which would be excited if we accepted this incident as one likely to have many counterparts in the history of the grave. With the ordinary precautions, and the usual time allowed in England, between death and sepulture, we may walk over the forgotten and the unforgotten dead in "sure and certain hope" that they have been spared the pangs of a sepulchral death.

One tradition of burial in a trance is a portion of the history of Halifax; and the event occurred sufficiently far back to allow the names to be printed in full. The case, as generally told, occurred to a Mrs. Haigh, who resided at Lower Shaw hill, and was believed to have died, and been buried in the parish church graveyard, with some valuable rings on her fingers. These excited the greed of the sexton, (who was stated to have been old Rothery), who, availing himself of the lateness of the burial, and the gathering twilight, left the coffin but little covered with the earth, and in the ensuing night went down into the grave, unscrewed the coffin lid, and attempted to pull the rings off the fingers of what he supposed to be a corpse. In this effort he cut

one of the fingers, and drew blood, which at once aroused the lady from her trance, and she sat up. The general story was that, though the sexton in affright ran away, his humanity induced him to return, and carry the lady, on his back, to the house of her husband, knocking at the door until the inmates were aroused, and then running away. And it was added, that, having been taken in and warmed, she subsequently recovered her health thoroughly, and had, afterwards, a child. Such was the general statement of old inhabitants, who were familiar with the family in question, and could state their future history. It referred to no obscure or very distant period, and had in it (as will be seen), little element of romance or imagination.

After some years of enquiry, however, we found in 1869, an old, respectable, and thoroughly trustworthy man, who furnished details, evidently thoroughly authentic, of this singular case. The house where Mr. and Mrs. Haigh lived, was the easternmost one of two square, well-built mansions, which formerly stood on the ground between the roads branching off at Lower Shaw hill, the one leading to Bottoms, and the other down to Paris Gates, and so across the beck to Whitegate. The whole space is now occupied by a wing of Messrs. Holdsworth's factory (Shaw Lodge Mills); but the houses were occupied for years, the one nearest Halifax by Mr. Bates, and the other by Mr. Addison Duncan, clothier, and surveyor of the Huddersfield turnpike road. In this house, lived Mr. and Mrs. Haigh, and there, the latter was believed to have died; the aunt of my informant living then, as domestic servant, in the house, and her husband working for Mr. Haigh. My informant's mother was then quite a girl, and used to go to the house as a day servant. And, as she lived till she was 87, and died in 1851, the event (supposing the mother not to be less than six, nor more than twelve years old at the time) would be fixed between the years 1770 and 1776. The former was not deemed too early an age for girls to go out to nurse, &c., indeed, the Southowram accounts, for about that date, contain memoranda of children put out town's apprentices, who were barely seven years old, and one who was "near seven years old when shee went." My informant's aunt and mother, therefore, had both direct means of knowing the facts, which, they said, were as follows: –

The funeral took place at the parish church, and the "body" was buried in a vault, within the ante-church, near the statue of "Old Tristram." There was, therefore, no necessity for the sexton, whom they called "Crafty Walsh," to practice any deception. The coffin was left in the vault, to be afterwards walled up, and in the night, the sexton (shielded from observation by the vault being inside the church) took a lanthorn, took off the planks, which had been laid over the grave, and unscrewed the coffin lid. The rush of fresh air upon the "corpse" instantly revived it, and the lady at once sat up. The sexton in fright, stumbled up the short ladder and ran as for his life; fortunately leaving the ladder and the lanthorn behind him, and also leaving the church door open. The lady got up and walked, unassisted, home; and it must be remembered that, except for a few old houses near the churchyard, the way lay only between fields. Arrived at home, she rapped two or three times. Both the husband and the servant heard the rapping, but the latter got to the window first, and on looking out was startled by the sound, in a well-known voice, of the command "Open the door, I'm your mistress." In her immediate surprise, she exclaimed "Nay! my mistress was buried to-day." But the instant reply "Oh! no! open the door!" recalled her senses; but she was again terrified on beholding the pale figure, standing in its grave clothes. The servant, however, ran to her master, who put his head out of the window, to enquire; but the sound of his wife's voice, calling him by his own name, and bidding him open the door, put away all fear, except for her safety. The door was opened, she was taken in, and wrapped up well in warm clothes, and she then told the whole story of her release. Our informant concluded by stating, that Mrs. Haigh afterwards had two children by her husband.

It is impossible to disbelieve a story, so circumstantially told, upon evidence of those who were eyewitnesses, at least before and after the actual recovery and return from the grave. The husband of the servant, who was in the house at the time, worked for the Haighs for 40 years, and in their family, the story was never doubted. As the burial was not finally concluded, by the walling up of the vault, no record would be made of the ceremony in the parish church registers. And the clergy, in the days when this incident occurred, were not of the class of [illegible]

Favour and Oliver Heywood; who, we may be quite sure, would not have failed to have given their pens full licence, in reporting so unusual an occurrence.

An enquiry into the history of the Haigh family, fixes the period above given, for the probable date of the occurrence of the event.

The Lower Shaw hill estate, once the inheritance of the Greames of Exley, was sold in 1751, by Stovin and Joshua, sons of Jonathan Laycock, to John Haigh of Gledholt. John Haigh, probate of will dated 29th August, 1752, bequeathed it to his second son William Haigh, the husband of the subject of this story. He died intestate in 1778, leaving a widow, Mary, who immediately afterwards made a will, reciting that by her marriage settlement, August 31st and September 1st, 1762, this estate was settled upon her with power to divide. She is described in the latter deed as Mary Ridings, spinster, daughter of Samuel; and in her will mentions her three children William, John and Esther Mary. Another draft of will dated 1789, and re-dated 1792, recites that she has only two children, John (to whom she bequeathes all her estates), and Esther Mary the wife of Nicholas Grimshaw of Preston, gentleman. In 1795 she joins her son John in a conveyance of the whole estate for £2,330 to Charles Hudson, merchant of Shaw hill. A stone in the late ante-church of the parish church contains the following inscriptions:—

"Here lie interred the remains of John Haigh of Shaw Hill, Merchant, obt: January 25th, 1753. æt: 63

William Haigh, son of the above John Haigh, obt: May 5th 1778, æt: 48.

William Haigh, son of the above William Haigh obt: November 11th 1791, æt: 20.

Elizabeth Haigh, daughter of John and Mary Haigh obt: March 13th 1805, æt: 14 months.

From this it would appear that Mrs. Mary Haigh did not risk a second burial in Halifax church. Probably she would remove to her married daughter Mrs. Grimshaw, and the record of her death and second burial must be looked for elsewhere.

Another Wife buried in a Trance in the Parish Church.

It may seem somewhat at issue with the general comforting considerations, with which our account of the burial of Mrs. Haigh in a trance in the parish church, in the middle of the eighteenth century, was prefaced, that we have to report the discovery of a similar case in the middle of the sixteenth century. We know not, however, the special circumstances of medical ignorance or absence, and unwonted celerity in sepulture after (apparent) death, which may account for these cases. Sufficient that only two such cases are revealed amongst the hundreds of thousands of burials, which have made the soil of the parish church and its grave-yard, almost, entirely constituted of bygone and perished parishioners. Sufficient also for the historian, that he is only soberly recording what actually has occurred.

In a systematic examination and perusal of the ancient registers, which form so unique a portion of the treasures of our parish church, a curious entry at the foot of a page in the first vol. attracted our attention many years ago. But the imperfections of the last word for a long time puzzled all latinists to whom the passage was referred. The entry is in a larger and more attenuated hand than the entries of the burials on that and the adjacent pages. Yet the ink is evidently of the same period, and a blank left on the page bearing the entry, shows that the space was left for some unusual entry. It occurs at the end of the burials for October, 1572, and reads

—uichmus Scolefeild sepelivit nuptã et———

and then begins the difficulty. The last letters are a *v*, an *i*, a *u* in which the first down-stroke is continued downwards, bending to the right, (either a slip of the pen or an endeavour to turn it into an *x*) then an imperfect letter as if a wrong letter had been written and then erased, and then an *i*, two long *ss* and an *e*. There is a circumflex over the latter letters, but whether designed to connect the two *ss* at top, or to turn the final *e* into *et* or *em* can only be conjectured. The first conjecture was that the whole word was "vixeri-sset," which would be bad

latin. The last suggestion is that it was written for "vivescit," and that the insertion of a wrong letter in the middle confused the writer. The entry has the date appended "30 Octob. 1572."

Any way, the object of the entry remains the same. William Scolefeild buried his wife, and if this had been all, the record would have been registered in due course. But it was not all; and any translation would concur in explaining the reason for the unusual form of entry, viz., that she afterwards was living! And fortunately a further search in the parish church registers, aided by a search in the archiepiscopal registers of wills at York, enabled us to establish this early case of recovery from premature interment. Wm. Scolefield was for many years curate in the parish church, and afterwards was presented to the curacy of Heptonstall church. He appears to have married into a good Halifax family almost as soon as he came to his first curacy, for the register records that

> Wyllm Scolfield et Elysabethe Haldesworth nupt. fuerūt xxiij day of Julye, 1571.

And the register of baptisms duly records the baptism of

> Sara fil Will^{m} Scolfeld curat. de Halyfax 23 March, 1571.

Next in order comes the entry of his wife's burial and restoration, and following these (with no intermediate fresh marriage) are the following baptisms:—

> Elyz. fil W^{m} Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 11 Ap., 1574
> Mariā fil Will^{m} Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 2 June, 1577
> Francis fil W^{m} Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 15 Dec., 1579
> Robt. fil Will^{m} Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 1 Nov., 1581
> Grace fil Will^{m} Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 26 Dec., 1582
> Will^{m} fil Willmi Scolfeld curat de Hx., 5 Sept., 1585
> Agatha fil Willmi Scolfeld curat de Halyfax, 3 Aug., 1589

A goodly array of offspring from a wife buried in 1572! But the wills of himself and his wife, who became his widow, show that they were all her offspring.

As curate of Halifax Wm. Scolfield was placed in positions of trust. In 1572 "W^{m} Scolfield clerke" was a witness to the will

of Nicholas Webster of Halifax. He was a supervisor of the will of Anthony Waterhouse of Warley, gentleman, (dated 1578), and was bound for performance of the will with Anthony's father-in-law, George Wheatley, of Heptonstall, gentleman. The latter when he made his will in 1585 bequeathed to "Sir Wm Scholefield clarke, curate of Halifaxe," 10s., and the like amount to John Hanley, curate of Heptonstall, and to Adam Morris, curate of Sowerby, and 5s. to Wm Ireland, clarke. Watson, in his History of Halifax, p. 415, makes successive curates of Heptonstall [illegible] three of these legatees, viz., Wm Ireland in 1579, John Hanley in 1586, and — — Scholefield in 1615. The last, however, is the date of Scholefield's death. The Heptonstall register records:

M^r. Scholefilde minister de Heptonstall, 9 Apr., 1615.

In vol. xxxiii. of the archbishop's original registers at York, at p. 570, is the will (dated 4th April and proved 3 July, 1615) of William Scholefeild, curate of Heptonstall: giving his "Bible to John Greenewood, sonne of Simeon Greenewood" and the residue of all his estate to his wife Elizabeth, sole executrix, who is directed to bestow £3 6s. from his funeral expenses, to be given to the poor.

And in vol. xxxv. of the York registers is the will (dated 24th Jan., 1618, and proved 4th May, 1619) of Elizabeth Scholefeild, of Heptonstall, late wife of Mr. William Scholefeild; the bequests in which refer to many of the children who (as we have seen) were born to her and her husband after her temporary sepulture. She tactily explains her husband's bequest of a bible to John, son of Simeon Greenwood by giving "one chist called a Flanders chist to her daughter Elizabeth wife of Symeon Greenwood." She bequeaths an ark to her daughter Mary wife of Luke Widdop, and a coffer to Grace Sutcliffe, and 20s. each to her grandchildren Richard, Grace, Sara and Mary, children of John Sutcliffe. And she gives £6 to her grandchildren Edward and Elizabeth, children of Peter Crabtree, who must have married either Sara or Agatha her only other daughters. To Elizabeth daughter of her late son Francis she bequeaths 10s. The sons Robert and William are not named; and the only son unaccounted for in the register, is an Edward, to whom she bequeaths "one little chist, one russet gowne, and a blacke or russet coate."

Edmundus Waddesworth et Margareta Sayer
inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
[illegible] die mensis Novembris

Guillelmus Wynderwell et Johanna Gardyner inierunt matrimonium
contrahendum [illegible] die mensis Januarii

Johes Wynsell et Isabella Wynsell } inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
Johes Wynsell et Isabella Hyrst } [illegible] die mensis Januarii

Johes Wilson et Agnes } inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
[illegible] } [illegible] die mensis Januarii

Anno Domini 1539

Johes Barmeby et Elizabetha Shawe inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
tercio die mensis Aprilis anno Domini 153

Willelmus Nottingh
et Alicia Wade } inierunt matrimonium contrahendum [illegible] die mensis Aprilis
anno Domini 153

Robertus Legge et Mabella Sayle
Johes Johes Sanderley et Johanna Dalsall } inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
Johes Johes Wigley et Johanna Wellenby } quarto die mensis Maii anno
Domini 1539

Willelmus Estrenge per Johannam Penyngton
Johes Johes Pechell per Agnetem Reynshaw } inierunt matrimonium contrahendum
quinto die mensis Maii

Nicholaus Feldon de Otterlay inierunt matrimonium contrahendum sexto die
et Rebecca Waterhouse vidua } mensis eiusdem

Remarks on the Registers.

The *religious*, that is, the members of the monastic and semi-monastic orders, were the registrars of ancient days. But for their zeal in recording passing events, the history of England, and especially of the English, from the earliest historic era, would be almost a blank. Nor can the debt due by England, to the Church of England, for her work in this respect in later days, ever be repaid. There is hardly a disputed pedigree, involving the ownership of lands and peerages, which has not laid the local church registers under contribution; and the part which the Church has played in the preservation of testamentary records, is not generally appreciated at its full value.

But when the lusts of the king demanded the worldly possessions of the religious houses; and perjured men, according to Fuller, Spelman, and other creditable historians, were suborned to procure the dispersion of the monks and nuns, by means of slanderous charges; other means were invented to secure the due registration of ecclesiastical events. Whether any records relating to Halifax church, were kept by the prior and monks of Lewes, who were its rectors and appropriators, we cannot say. We mean such records as were afterwards perpetuated by parochial registers; as, of course, much historical information has been handed down to us, relating to the great tithes and the rectorial manor.

To supply the loss occasioned by the dissolution of the monasteries, a mandate was issued by Thomas Cromwell, the vicar general, in 1538, ordering registers of baptisms, marriages and burials, to be kept in every parish. It is much to the credit of Dr. Holdsworth, the thirteenth vicar of Halifax, that these registers were commenced immediately upon the receipt of the order. Nor was this an unwilling obedience, for after the record of a baptism on the 18th October, 1539, occurs the entry:

> M^a^ that the invention of this Register booke was to verie good purpose.

But this opinion seems to have been exceptional, as very few registers extant, commence so early. On the accession of queen

Elizabeth in 1558, the mandate was repeated, and shortly afterwards, every parish priest, at his institution, was required to promise :—

> I shall keepe the register booke according to the Queene's Majestie's injunction.

Many more registers commence in 1558 ; but this may not entirely be the reason, as on the 25th October, 1597, it was ordered by the convocation of Canterbury, and afterwards by that of York, and approved under the Great Seal of England, that *parchment* registers should be provided, and the entries in the paper books then in use, be transcribed into them from 1558 ; and copies be sent annually to the diocesan registrars. No provision being made for the preservation of these old paper registers, and this transcription from 1558, into a new parchment register, in a measure superseding them, it is probable that many were lost or destroyed on this account. The three separate paper registers of baptisms, marriages and burials at Halifax, so far as we know, were not transcribed as enjoined ; but the order for the provision of a parchment register, had been anticipated in 1593, upon the induction of vicar Favour. These constitutions were formulated in a canon, the seventieth, in 1603 ; but the earliest transcript of parochial registers at York, commences in 1660. One can hardly imagine the vicars of Halifax so negligent, and as a case was reported in the *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1819, of a York tradesman wrapping up cheese and bacon in register transcripts from the diocesan registry, a reason for their non-existence is thereby suggested. It is possible though, as only four dioceses are reported as having transcripts before 1660, that the bishops were not particular in putting the canon relating to them into effect.

In 1644, when the *Book of Common Prayer* was superseded by authority of parliament, by the *Directory for Public Worship*, (an anticipation of the no more authoritative, in the religious point of view, *Public Worship Regulation Act* of about two hundred and thirty years later) ; and again in 1653, in the Act ordering the appointment of parochial registrars, legal provision was made for the keeping of registers. But as nothing was said as to their custody and preservation, as a rule these records have been lost : those being the days of the great rebellion : —

— When thy holy Church Oh England! fell
A moment in the legioned hands of Hell.
When kings and ministers of God on earth,
When creeds which from Apostles' lips had birth,
When Orders fixed by Apostolic rules,
When learning's prudence and the gold of schools
All fell before the fierce fanatic blows,
And the new gospel of the snuffling nose.
When men through guilt's discordant gamut ran,
Ending in murder, what in schism began;
And, covered with a sanctimonious guise,
Sinned as they pleased, on Scripture principles:
Nor with the flesh's weakness were perplexed,
Prepared on all occasions with a text.
Were always ready with an equal zest,
To spout a sermon or to spit a priest.

E. J. W.

Luckily, however, the priest of Halifax, vicar Marsh, escaped being spitted by the puritan soldiery; who were so angry at their failure, that they stabbed their swords into the bed where his wife lay, and so wounded and frightened her, as to occasion her premature labour in child birth, and her death. Not only did he escape being spitted, but he lived to appear, in his surplice and hood, in Halifax church, at the Restoration in 1660; and to turn out the puritan intruder, Eli Bentley, without the aid of murderous swords; and most effectually to prevent any hypocritical claim for nonconformist martyrdom (?) with respect to Halifax.

He was also Dean of York.

Since this time, 1660, the parish registers throughout the kingdom, have been mostly well kept. In 1694, on the occasion of levying a tax upon marriages births and burials, the due keeping of the register by the clergyman, was enforced under a penalty of £100. This also included the register of births; and, in the following year, another Act was passed, to the same effect. An Act of 1711, provided the form of register to be used; and further legislation bearing upon the question, was passed in 1754 and 1781. The present form of register was fixed by the Act of 1812, which required separate registers for baptisms, marriages and burials, and came into operation on the 1st January 1813.

As we have before stated, the first volume of registers at Halifax, was originally in three separate books, for baptisms, marriages and burials. This might be doubted, were the follow-

ing extract from Brearcliffe's MSS. the sole source of information :—

> y^e^ old paper register of Halifax ends 31 Dec. 1593 and begins 22 Nov. 1538.

But this remark would be written, after Brearcliffe had himself procured the binding of the three in one volume; for his MSS. in another place, record the following :—

> Disbursed by John Brearcliff, overseer of the poor, for and towards the reparation of the parish church of Hallifax, by the consent of the 2 present church wardens, James Hodgson & Abra: Wood, 1652 :—
>
> Imp: to bind 3 old paper registers all in one volume and clasped. 2s. 9d.
>
> I: Jo: Richardson for exchanging 2 large parchmt. skins. 4.
>
> I: 12 parchment skins more. 3 10.
>
> I: 24 July, binding the parchmt. register. 1 2.

We give *fac-similes* in autotype, of the first pages of marriages and burials. The first page of baptisms is much torn and defaced, and is not worth reproduction, at any rate in a work like this present one. The first entry of the burial of a criminal, who was executed by the gibbet, occurs in the first volume. It is inserted between two entries, and was evidently written after the date of the burial; which may have taken place in unconsecrated ground, near the scene of execution. The date is Jan. 15th, 1539-40, and the entry :—

> Carolus Hawworth capitalem subiit sẽtenciã.

Unfortunately in the copy, on page 35 of the appendix, it is wrongly placed on the 10th day of the month. The note at foot of the same page, must not be construed to mean, that the entry had not been noticed by previous writers; but that, so far as was known, no writer had published it until then. Our copy, made nearly thirty years ago, contains it correctly. Whilst on the subject of gibbet entries, we may state, that the same copy disproves all that has hitherto been published, respecting the second (miscalled the first) known execution, that of Richard Beverley, (not Bentley) of Sowerby, in 1542. Brearcliffe seems to have originated the misreading of the entry, which is as follows :—

Ric'us Bevrley de Sourby decollat. et sepult. fuit 21 March 1542.

In the register of baptisms, on the margin of the page dated July, 1560, is written :—

Persecute them O Lord that persecute me : fight thou with them and slay them, they shall not flee from sin and sis this day gave mee.

These we suppose to be the words of vicar Christopher Ashburne ; who, as Breareliffe records :—

was instituted in y^e^ begining of lent in 2^d^ of Elizabeth, and resigned it in 1573, & he defaced & sold much of y^e^ housing of y^e^ viccaridge——buryed at Hallifax 7 December 1584 & was y^e^ first protestant viccar here.

His *protestantism* is undoubted, and bears the true hall mark thereof. He *lent* the little church bell, to the Lacys of Brerely ; which *was fetcht back* to the church, in December 1626. The register also records that in 1565, the law condemned him to repay to the representative of the late vicar, certain dues belonging to him, which he had misapropriated. It would seem that vicar Ashburne's protestantism extended also against the secular law of the land ; for at a Tourn held 4th October 1566, the jurors from Halifax presented, that the vicar of the church of Halifax *fecit recussam* upon the bailiff of Halifax, in the execution of his duty ; and the vicar was fined 5s. He had also a dispute with the people of Elland, respecting tithes and offerings. Yet archbishop Grindal in 1576, specially commended the preaching at Halifax, to queen Elizabeth. (*Parker Society, Grindall p* 380.) Over the baptisms in 1547, occurs the following remarkable entry ; and others of a similar nature occur in 1633, at the end of the third volume :—

M^d^ that I Roger Walker curat of Halyfax by the vertue of one fe hath lycensed henrye ferow of Halyfaxe beynge verye feble and sycke to eate fleshe for one moneth y^t^ ys from y^e^ xxix daye of Junii a^o^ d^i^ 1549 untyll y^e^ xxvij daye of Julij the next followynge.

On the 21st April 1549, were baptised the : --

First y^s^ were christened ī English beyng Paske Day.

In August 1551, Halifax was visited with the sweating sickness: and the burials, which were 13, 7 & 11 respectively in May, June and July, and 5. 8, 5 and 4 respectively. in September, October, November and December, reached the comparatively large total of 49, in August. The first entry is:—

Arthur Mawd de Halifax sepult e^{t} ij Augusti Anno Dmi 1551 primus mortu^{s} e^{t} ex sudore.

The second volume of registers is pretty well illustrated in the earlier pages of this work. It records from 1593 to 1615, and is evidently the book referred to, amongst certain payments extracted by Brearcliffe:—

1599 parchment book 12s.

At the end of this volume, are entered the names of benefactors to Heath grammar school, and the presentment of the jury, at the commission of pious uses held in 1619.

The third volume of registers commences in 1616, and is completed in May 1644. It contains the entries of the baptisms of two children, who afterwards grew up to manhood, and each in a different way, wrote his name in the annals of the Church of England.

1624. Dec. 5, John, Thomas Lake, Hal.

* 1630, Oct 5. John, Robert Tillitson, Sowb.

The former became bishop of Man, Bristol, and Chichester in succession. But the most magnificent position to which he attained, was in the days when bishops were not afraid to undergo temporal sufferings, and, greatest trial of all, to despise popularity, rather than permit the secular power, whether regal or republican, to interfere with the spiritual authority of the Church. Having suffered, during the great rebellion, deprivation from the rectory of Prestwich, and braved the opposition of the mob at York and Leeds, he was not afraid to withstand regal tyranny; and was one of the seven bishops imprisoned in the Tower of London in 1688. And afterwards, when this very imprisonment had done so much to dethrone the king, his conscience would not permit him to unswear his allegiance to James II; and, in consequence, he was once more deprived of his preferments, and died a nonjuror, 30th August 1689.

* As it has often been stated by Roman catholic writers that Mr. Nelson was never baptised [he was even nick-named "Unchristened John"] it may be useful to certify as I hereby do, that I copied the above from the original Register of Halifax Parish Church. And that I have seen in the said church a monumental or memorial Tablet of wood, on which the birth, baptism and death of the said Archbishop are recorded in the engrossment Latin of "Natus", "Renatus" & "Denatus". His monument is given in full in Watson's History of Halifax, published in 1775, and the following is of contemporary character with the death of the Archbishop so far as I can judge

Peter Whalley Halifax parish Clerk.

The latter became archbishop of Canterbury, upon the deprivation of another imprisoned and nonjuring bishop, archbishop Sancroft.

Ecclesiastical history shows that Halifax in the past, has occupied a high position in connection with the episcopate. Whenever the bishops have made a determined stand, or when episcopacy itself has been in danger, Halifax, in the persons of its native bishops, has been represented. Besides the two bishops above-named, bishop Ferrar, a Halifax man, was burnt at the stake, at the Reformation; bishop Tilson, a Halifax man, had to flee away from his Irish diocese, during the troubles of the Commonwealth, and courageously exercised his apostolic office in Yorkshire, from the death of the archbishop in 1650, until his own death in 1655; and, neither last nor least, for the list could be lengthened by the names of Deane, Horsfall, Carr and others, one of the chapels in the present parish church (and once proposed cathedral) of Halifax, was built in accordance with the will of William Rokeby, archbishop of Dublin and vicar of Halifax, over 350 years ago. When Halifax has supplied the Church of England, with bishops to be martyred at the stake, to be put to ignominious flight, to be persecuted oft, to suffer deposition for conscience sake, to be cast into prisons, and to die in poverty and destitution; is it too much to ask of the Church in return, that the throne of a bishop of Halifax, should be erected in the parish church, which supplied them with their spiritual birth, and their means of grace, and where their memories lovingly linger even yet, in these present days of comparative rest and quietness?

On the 5th June, 1628, the register records:—

> About half an hour after 12 in y^e afternoone was y^e South East corner of y^e steeple taken off by a thunder clappe and broak much Timb^r Thack and Batlem^ts of y^e Church and South porch without further hurt.

In 1631, the plague visited Heptonstall and Erringden, and was so virulent, that thirty six deaths occurred in one month; and the towngate of Heptonstall became so deserted, that it grew grass all over. In July, the same year, the plague spread to Ovenden; and the Halifax register in four months, contains the names of 56 persons who:—

Died in Ovenden of the pestilence and buryd near their owne dwellings.

Towards the conclusion of the third volume, occur many entries in the registers, of soldiers belonging to the royalist forces, which entered and garrisoned Halifax, after the defeat of the parliamentarians, and capture of Bradford, July 3rd, 1643. Previous to that date, there are three entries evidently of parliamentarian soldiers; and on the occupation of Halifax by the royalists, the nurse who had fled away from the vicarage half naked, with the infant child of vicar Marsh, would return; and we find the following entry among the baptisms:—

1643 Sep 7 Catharine, Rich: Marsh, Theol: dom. vic. hall.

At the end of volume iii are several dispensations from fasting in Lent, dated 1633; a list of church plate, of which 96 oz were of silver, dated 6th February 1651; a parchment leaf containing an extract (partly defaced) of the Act of 1530, relating to mortuaries; and the following:—

Since this was published I discover in Bp. Sterne's that he was a widower & a bishop, consecrated at Bath.

Memorandum, that Mrs. Walton of London, hearing of the great number of poore in Hallifax, and their no lesse want through dearth, and deadnes of trading, in the yeare 1640 sent foure pounds to be distributed amongst them of her owne free grace, which was done accordingly July 4th 1642.

Ita testor Jo: Lake.*
tunc temporis Min: ibid.

* Afterwards Bishop of Sarum.

The fourth volume of registers extends from June 2nd 1644, to March 1667; but the marriages only to 1646. Very early is recorded the burial of one of the greatest benefactors of Halifax:—

1645 June 6 Nathaniell Watterhouse, Hall:

This year, the plague attacked Halifax, being no doubt occasioned by the overcrowding &c. caused by the presence of a large Scotch army. Brearcliffe gives us the dates of its commencement and finish:—

3rd Aug: 1645 plag begun in Halifax.

21 Janua 1645-6 Martha Onyon buryd and was first sermond vic: Wait p'ched a' plag.

Sepulti [illegible] Obit Anno 1538 Burgalle
Hallifax 1538

[illegible]

[illegible] Lupus sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Novembris [illegible]

[illegible] Gallimore sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Novembris

Johes Stormyst sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Novembris

Johanna filia Thome Baxter sepulta fuit [illegible] die mensis Novembris

[illegible] filius Willelmi Bateson sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Novembris

Margareta Uxor Jacobi Waddesworth sepulta fuit [illegible] die mensis Decembris

Agnes filia Thome Bayne sepulta fuit tercia die Decembris

Elizabeth Horbotell sepulta fuit [illegible] die mensis Decembris

Johes filius Johis Smyth sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis [illegible]

Agnes de Cromsh Wyddowe sepulta fuit [illegible] die mensis Decembris

Richardus Watkynson sepultus fuit [illegible] die eiusdem mensis

Susanna Agnes filia Thomas Stirrope sepulta fuit [illegible] die eiusdem mensis

Johes filius Johanne Wade de Halifax sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Januarii

Ellen Brooke de Halifax sepulta fuit [illegible] die eiusdem

Johes Clay de Halifax sepultus fuit [illegible] die eiusdem

Willelmus filius Johis Gaukrodger de Northgate sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Januarii

Thomas Mawde de Northgate sepultus fuit [illegible] die eiusdem mensis

Johanna filia Georgii Bentley de Heptonstall sepulta fuit [illegible] die eiusdem mensis Januarii

Thomas filius Thome Lockwode de Heptonstall sepultus fuit [illegible] die mensis Januarii

27th Janu: 1645 low end Halif. Town got liberty a' plag

In August 84, September 153, October 216, November 75, and December 13, burials are recorded in the register; and there i tradition, that the plague took off every soul living in the Muletme ill.

Volume v. commences with the joyful records:

1660 Aug^t 16. Dr. Marsh came to us again and red the service and cristened 5 children.

February 3. Martha & Mary, Joseph flournis, Northow: wa the first baptised in the re-erected ffont at Halifax.

In the year 1660-1 was our ould ffont re-erected and the first Bell was caesen new.

recast.

The font is still in use. I was baptized at it.

At the end of the volume, are the entries of marriages during the Commonwealth, the first dated 1653, and the last 1657; and the records of the appointments of parish registrars in 1653 and 1658.

Volume vi. contains the records from March 1668 to 1694, and on page 244, is an account of the tithe payable by the mills in the parish.

The seventh volume commences in April 1694, and ends in March 1725-6.

There are many entries of burials of prisoners, who died in Halifax gaol; amongst them the now generally accredited author of the *Gibbet-law book*; and there are other interesting records of burials.

July 18 1695. Sam^ll Midgley a prisoner.

Aug. 27 1706. Martha ux. John Hall, Skircote was drownd in a draw well, and was buried on ye north side o'th' church.

Nov. 21 1721 John Roberts, [illegible] Hiperholme æt. 114.

N.B. John Roberts who was buried Nov 21, 1721 (*v. sup.*) was buried in the walk leading from the great Church gates to the great Church door.

Another instance of longevity occurs in the first volume:

> Roger Brook of Halyfax sepult. xj day of Decẽber 1568. of the age of vj score and xiij years.

The eighth volume reaches from 1726 to 1755, and the ninth to the end of 1791; and this is as recent, as we care to record in this place. The marriages, however, begin in separate volumes from 1754, and there are ten volumes completed before the century ends.

Errata.

Page 5, *line* 29, for *Sharrocke* read *Sharrocke*.
.. 18 ,, 24, for (*Com*) read (*Corn.*)
.. 21 ,, 9, for *Fulicambo* read *Fulcombe*
.. 25 ,, 30, for *Stacãiff* read *Stãcliff*.
.. 31 ,, 6, for *ai* read *of*.
.. 121 .. 1, for *Brearcliffe* read *Brearcliffe*

Index Nominum

In referring to any page, the reader is recommended to examine it through, perchance the surname may occur more than once.

Adam, Sir 29
Addington 84
Akroyd ... 94, 95, 118, 124
Alte 101, 102
Ambler 50
Anderson 111
Angier 133, 134
Apollos 27
Appleyard 101
Armitage 59, 85, 86, 116, 117
Arundel 107
Ashburn ... 2, 6, 20, 99, 149
Ashton 16, 78
Aspinal 99, 101
Atwell 32, 38

Bachelor 22
Baildon 42
Bairstow 14, 19, 57, 58, 62, 63, 74, 82, 83, 90, 91, 101, 105, 108
Baker 135
Bannister 12, 47
Barker 117, 118
Barlow 36, 37
Barraclough 30, 31, 32, 48, 84, 92
Barras 57
Barrow 115
Bates 139
Batt 59, 90, 91
Bath and Wells, Bishop of ... 115
Bathurst 100
Beaumont and Fletcher ... 89
Beck 26, 47
Bede, Venerable ... 8
Bentley *Tithe*, 10, 24, 72, 76, 126, 143, 147, 148
Beverley 148, 149
Bibby 61
Binns 33, 51, 80, 83, 88, 94, 103
Bisseker 16
Blackwood 12, 52
Bladen 129
Bolroute 80
Booth *Title*, 5, 27, 33, 47, 51, 52, 54, 62, 63, 118, 134
Bottomley 54, 155
Bowman 11
Bog... 7, 36, 37, 60, 86, 87, 92, 102, 105
Bra...ton ... ... *Dedication*
Brathwaite 134
Brearcliffe *or*, 9, 31, 58, 63, 97, 98, 99, 101, 110, 111, 115, 116, 118, 121, 122, 126, 128, 148, 149, 150, 152
Briar 88
Bridge, Brig, Briggs 8, 13, 46, 71, 83, 84, 87, 104, 120, 127
Briscoe 134
Broadley 5, 18, 40, 42, 52, 71, 72, 73, 75, 82, 83, 103, 105, 127
Brook ... 18, 39, 40, 86, 154
Brookbank ... 31, 78
Brown ... 9, 95
Bruntwhet ... 64
Buck ... 102
Butterfield ... 17, 18, 87, 88
Byrron ... 7, 128, 129

Calamy ... 77
Camden ... 6, 8, 10
Campinot ... 80, 81
Carr, Bishop 151
Cart 103
Charlton 84
Chaucer 150
Child 101
Chrysostom, S. 8
Clay 8, 91
Clegg 84
Clough ... 17, 47
Cockroft 35
Collier 17
Coning 99
Cottam 68
Commons 73, 74
Cooke 87, 95
Cooper 10, 11, 30, 70, 88, 111, 129
Coore ... ...
Copley 7
Corney ... 97, 98
Cosin ... 6, 54, 4, 178
Coward 69
Crabtree 81, 144
Cromwell ... 115
Crossley ... 114, 148
Crowther 1, 34, 35, 37, 40, 62, 67, 66, 67, 68, 69, 71, 80, 86, 87, 88, 91, 95, 102, 118, 122, 124, 125, 127, 128, 130

Dalton 52
Darby 108
Dawson 71
Deane 7, 10, 32, 48, 49, 50, 120, 151
Dearden 63
Dearinge 90
Defoe... 9
Denton 12, 48, 52, 99, 135
Dickenson 14, 134
Dickson, Dixon 73, 75, 76, 93, 106
Dighton 44
Dinnis ... 112, 113, 114
Dobson 19
Dodsworth 65, 73
Doggett 93
Doherty-Waterhouse 86
Doughty 29
Downeham 92
Drake 7, 22, 38, 62, 72, 75, 78, 83, 84, 86, 88, 102, 103, 104 to 110, 117, 118
Ducks 136
Duckworth 92
Dugdale ... 72, 73, 105
Duncan 139
Dyer 17
Dyson 19, 110

Earle 48
Eccles 136
Egerton 41, 44
Eland 65, 66
Elsworth 136
Ellis 87
Exley 99

Fairbank 52, 53, 65, 81, 111
Fairfax 77
Farrar 6, 35, 45, 77, 78, 79, 132, 133, 135, 136, 142, 151
Favour x, 1, 2, 3, 5, 13, 14, 19, 22, 23, 25, 30, 31, 34, 37, 38, 40, 45, 47, 48, 62, 68, 69, 86, 87, 92, 93, 95, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 110, 111, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 141
Fawcett 79, 118
Fearnsides ... 19, 25, 28, 88
Feather 24
Fernead 58
Field 38
Firth ... 16, 53, 56, 118
Fontenelle de 137
Foster 48, 97
Fourness ... 53, 91, 153
Foxcroft 11, 24, 34, 45, 47, 48, 61, 62, 63, 99, 105, 117, 118, 120, 121, 124, 129
Fulbeambe 21
Fuller 145

Garner 18
Gaskell 79
Gibson 24, 37, 52, 54, 70, 80, 91, 92, 102, 148, 134
Glover 134
Greene 50, 141
Greaves 25
Green 72, 93
Greenhaugh 35
Greenwood 8, 10, 12, 52, 56, 57, 83, 94, 97, 98, 132, 133, 141
Grimshaw 142
Grindal, archbp. 149
Guy 97

Haigh 138, 139, 140, 141, 142
Hail 134
Halstead 5
Hamer 37
Hanley 144
Hanson 12, 120, 123, 124, 125, 126, 134
Hardy 15
Hargreaves ... 11, 54, 148
Harrington 84
Harrison 2, 23, 28, 95, 96, 97, 98, 127, 128, 134
Hartley 6
Harvie 85
Hawkstones 14
Haworth 148
Hayley Henley 47, 92, 102, 104
Haxas 136
Hebblethwaite 15
Heinweil 27
Hemingway 33, 64, 65 to 71, 72, 79, 85, 86, 88, 91, 92, 118, 120
Heywood 12, 13, 27, 29, ... 50, 55, 56, 57, 76, ... 118, 133, 134, 141
Hill 37, 135, 136
Hinde 14
Hirst 19
Hodgson 102, 133, 134, 148
Hogg 1, 128
Hobden 92, 93, 94
Holdsworth 2, 10, ... 17, 59, 65, 71 ... 106, 107, ... 113, 145
Holland ... 109, 191
Hollins 42
Holmes 93
Hooke 15
Hopkinson 33, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 72, 87, 88, 92, 148
Horner 29
Horsfall 107, 147
Horton ... 55, 65, 132, 153
How 7
Hoyle 8, 27, 37, 38, 54, 83, 92, 109, 111, 134
Hudson 135, 141
Hunter 97, 121
Hussey 9

Illingworth 53, 64, 73, 74, 83
Ingham 30
Ingram ... 45, 85, 119, 126
Inman 75
Ireland 144

Jackson 37
Jacob ... . *bis.*
James I. . 2, 8, 16, 26, 82
Jeremiah Prophet 27
Jowell 78, 79
John Baptist 8 28
Johnson 20
Joinney 136

Kaye 88
Keighley 83, 92
Kemp 33
Kett 47
King 13, 19, 128

Lacy 7, 10, 20, 21, 53, 58, 89, 99, 112, 149
Lake Bishop 7, 27, 49, 135, 150, 152
Lane 118
Langdale 35
Langstaffe 97
Latham 102
Law 53, 80, 82, 83, 93, 94, 123, 124
Lawson 78
Laycock 141
Learoyd ... 21, 90, 118
Leeson 2, 24
Lee 85
Legh 110
Leventhorp 21, 34
Leyland ... ... *bis.*
Lilly 46
Livesey 32
Lister 18, 27, 33, 34, 37, 47, 53, 62, 66, 68, 69, 71, 73, 75, 80, 84, 85, 88, 90, 91, 92, 101, 102, 104, 108, 118, 129, 130, 135
Livesley 81
Lloyd 79
Longbottom 21, 22, 28, 66, 73, 105, 106, 127
Longsdede 42
Luke S. 2
Luna 133

Magson 111
Malinson 98
Mann 97
Marsden ... 54, 99, 111
Marsh, Vicar ... 147, 152, 153
Mason 84
Matthews, Archbishop 1, 4, 115
Mawde 5, 10, 42, 46, 47, 56, 58, 70, 84, 90, 127, 128, 129, 150
May 77
Medley 117
Metcalfe 97
Mexborough, Earl of 8
Midgley 12, 27, 38, 53, 70, 85, 98, 125, 126, 153
Milner ... 68, 78, 109
Mitchell 17, 23, 31, 46, 47, 52, 104
Moore 88
Morley 73
Morris 144

Nalson 9
Napier 9
Nawthropp 81
Nelson 17, 55, 57, 58, 67, 98
Newcastle, Earl of 107
Newton ... 118, 122, 133
Nicholl 29, 82, 83, 93, 94, 111, 118
Nicholson 25
Norman 5, 25, 26, 27, 35, 116, 127
Northend 11, 62, 65, 70, 81, 102, 105, 131
Nutter 37

Oates 53, 54, 42, 43, 52, 53, 81, 154
Oldfield ... 11, 20, 21, 111
Orpsthorne 20
Onyon 152

Paldon ... ...
Parkin 99
Parkinson 49
Patchett .. 12
Paul, S. ... 2, 3, 5
Peele 15
Pennington 55
Pilling 23
Platts 57
Poland 81
Power 5, 9, 11, 22, 23, 31, 37, 115, 116
Poyntz . .. 16, 31
Priestley .. 63, 76, 77, 83
Pudsey . 87

Radcliffe ... 15, 56, 89
Ramsden 8, 15, 24, 50, 55, 52, 64 bis
Rathband 37, 133
Rawlyn 23
Rawlinson 155
Rayner 60
Rhodes .. 17
Rishworth 97
Reynard 50
Richardson . 118
Richmond 118
Ridings .. . 119
Ridley 72
Riggs 143
Riley 81
Roberts 116, 153
Robin Hood . 6
Robinson 90, 97

Robuck 11
Rogers 90
Rokeby ... 77, 107, 151
Rookes ... 15, 16, 42, 121
Roote 76, 135
Rothery 138
Royd, Rodes ... 52, 64, 70, 91
Rushy 54
Rushworth, Rishworth 34, 43, 117
Ryall ... 99, 100, 101

Saltonstall ... 10, 15, 16, 34
Sancroft, Archbishop 151
Savile 6, 7, 8, 9, 16, 33, 34, 36, 43, 63, 78, 81, 91, 94, 95, 110, 122, 123, 133, 135
Scarborough 99
Schepden, &c ... 105
Sheffield 93, 142, 143, 144
Shaw 93
Shackleton 74
Sharp 19, 65
Shattock 5
Shaw 74
Shelton 35
Sheldon 77
Shuttleworth 48
Sidney 62, 81, 98
Smith 6, 28, 60, 81, 98, 99, 100, 102, 106, 133
Smithson 5, 88, 98, 110, 115, 116, 118
Speight 17, 99, 100, 101, 116
Spencer 83, 118
Spital 21
Spooner 97
Spooner 145
Spooner 136
Stanhope ... 25, 133
Stapleton 77
Stawe 103
Stead 109
Stone 110
Stocks 22, 48, 62
Strafford, Earl of ... 78
Styles 57
Sugden 51, 117
Sunderland 5, 10, 15, 34, 35, 39, 40, 41, 52, 53, 70, 79, 85, 120, 121, 124, 126, 129
Sutcliffe 144
Swine 110
Symondes 103, 104
Sympson 89

Talbervy 89
Taylor 32
Tempest 134
Tetlaw 52
Thacker 79
Thomas 14, 84
Thompson 56, 134
Thoresby ... 4, 31, 37, 72
Thornhill ... 120, 121, 122
Thornton 77
Thorp ... 52, 55, 58
Tillotson 7, 27, 92, 150, 151
Tilson, Bishop ... 7, 151
Towne 135
Townend 52

Usher, Archbishop 8

Vicars 54

Wade 10, 23, 24, 61, 62, 87, 120, ..., 128
Wait 122
Wales 37
Wales, Princess 82
Walker *Titus, &c.* 16, 147, 149
Wardlaw 79
Walsh 120
Walsingham 41, 42, 45
Warton .. .. 64, 1..
Warburton 24
Ward ... ...
Warter 15, 52
Wattsonah 15, ..., 37, 38, ..., 88
Waterhouse 7, 17, 18, 19, 24, 41, 56, 58, ..., 62, 65, 71, ..., 84, 85, 86, 88, 101, 104, 109, 119
Watson *Gf. Lp.* &c. 9, 15, 27, 34, 50, 72, 77, 102, 108, 122, 144
Webber 113
Wentworth 48
Wesley 20
Westby 74
Westerman 133
Wheatley 111
Whewell 62
Whitaker ..., 9, 21, 29, 72, 88, 89, 99, 102, 105, 118
Whitehead 58
Whitby *Title, &c.* 33, 50—8, 69, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 80, 83, 84, 93, 95, 102, 104, 134
Whitwam 15
Widdop 144
Wilkinson 5, 8, 27, 29, 37, 43, 60, 64, 85, 88, 98, 110, 128
Williamson 37, 38
Wilson 31, 35, 72, 73, 74, 75, 97, 99
Winter ... .
Witt 89
Witton ... 72—9, 83, 84
Withey 43
Wood 14, 39, 40, 63, 70, 79, ..., 95, 118, 148
Woodhead ... 69, 99, 101
Woodrove 20, 21
Woodyear 109
Wray 62
Wright *i, iii,* 3, 13, 25, 60, 112

York, Archbishop of 98, 115, 151

Index Locorum et Miscellaneorum.

Affrays by vicars of Halifax 29, 149
Almondbury 133
Alms-houses 87
Altar cloth 22
Anabaptists 136
Angel inn, Halifax ... 13
Angel gift by queen Eliz. 24, 105
Archbishop's stall, York ... 4
Armeburth 87
Armine manor ... 39, 119, 125
Armorial bearings 21, 32, 42, 79, 122
Assembly of divines ... 8
Ashton-under-Lyne ... 134
Authorised version ... 7

Back lane, Halifax ... 128
Back side, Elland 64
Bailiff of Halifax 91, 112, 114, 149
Bainton 17
Bairstow 13, 59
Bankhouse 59
Barbares 64
Batkisland 55
Barnoldswick 106
Ditto. Cotes 109, 110
Barnsley hall 61
Ditto. manor ... 61
Baxgrange 23
Barwick 11, 37
Bastall 77, 78, 79
Beaumont cross 64
Bells ... 11, 22, 23, 149, 153
Bentley royd 75, 76, 104
Beverley 35
Beldingden 103
Birkeigen hall 98
Birstal 59
Bishopric of Halifax (proposed) 151
Biscet 16
Blackhill end ... 39, 79
Blackledge, Hx. 128
Blackwood house ... 12, 32
Blaithroyd 7
Bolton brow 15
Book by vicar Favour ... 3, 4
Booth town ... 103
Borne 95
Bottams 139
Bowling 69, 117
Brackenbed ... 64, 110
Bradford 30, 33, 37, 60, 102, 117 135, 152
Bradley 90
Bradshaw 55
Ditto. lane end 84
Braithwaite hall 78
Bramley 37
Branowith 77
Brayswell 44
Brear 65, 66
Breareliffe's MSS. 10
Brearley 65, 66, 67
Brearley 20, 99, 149
Brimscoles 66
Ditto. brook ... 59, 68
Brigouse ... 59, 66
Bristol 150
Broeeing 65, 66, 67
Brontyates ... 18, 59, 60
Brockholes ... 74
Bromsgrove ... 1, 6
Brookhouse ... 40
Brooking 67
Brunton 78
Buried alive . 137 *et seqnt*
Burleigh ... 110
Burley 55
Bury 102

Calais 67
Calder river ... 63, 71
Cambridge 11, 77
Camden Society ... 54
Cam of Galilee ... 134
Canterbury ... 116, 150
Chichester 1
Christ's college, Cam: ...
Church accounts 10, 11, 12, 13, 17 22, 24, 31, 35, 36, 148
Church catechism ... 87, 108
Churchyard 65, 112, 138, 153
Cinder ashes 51, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58
Cark bridge 112, 113
Clay house 88, 94
Clayton ... 51, 52
Clerk of the peace ... 5
Clitton 40
Clock ... 14, 15
Coalpit clamp ... 4
Coley 12, 29, 30, 33, 34, 70, 100
Coley chapel 35, ... 45, 47 ... 57, 69, 70, 84, 93, 98, 102
Coley hall 1
Common pasture 51

Commonwealth marriages 131, *et seqnit*: 153
Communion plate 35, 36, 52, 91, 92, 152
Communion wine 11, 24, 35, 36, 82
Corisbrough ... 114
Coppy ... 33
Cote hill 29
Cousin lane 61
Craven 56, 80
Cromwellbottom 7, 21, 53, 55, 58, 80
Crosshills 24, 59
Crostone chapel ... 29
Crowther and Hopkinson's charity 17, 61, 64, 65, 86, 128
Cuerden, Lancast: 78

Daley bank 8
Darlington 72
Deanhouse 60
Death of prince of Wales ... 82
Dutton 133, 134
Dyehouse 137
Dyerhouse Police Worship 146
Dyersations 17, 43, 149, 152
Dyesolution of religious houses 14
Dyall sovereign 38
Dyghton 1
Dyhington 55
Dyson 8, 151
Dyssington 7
Dyxhouse 72

Eastfield chapel 16
East Horsfield 140
Eboracum Drake's ... 105, 109, 110
Elston 103
Elston Press 11, 14
England 5, 10, 41, 45, 53, 60, 63 64, 79, 91, 135, 149
Ewood chapel 10, 57, 60, 79
Ewood Hall 49, 50
Exton 7
Eyam 149
Eyre ... Hardcastle ... 14
Eyrecroft ... 63, 134
Eyre 83
Eyre Spencer ... 50, 84, 85
Eyre's Coal Pits ... 56, 57
... ... 44
... ... 13, 14, 15
... ... 35
... ... 119, 120
... ... 7
... ... 134
... ... 121
... ... 114
... ... 92
... ... 119
Font, Halifax ... 63, 107, 153
Frankfort 137
Frearhead 80
Freemason 95, 118
Funeral expenses ... 17, 101
Do. sermon ... 72, 54, 57, 100

Gaol, Hx: 153
Garnshaw 96, 97
Gates of Mystone 15, 146
Gibbet ... j, 25, 28, 63, 71, 76, 111, 112, 113, 114, 148, 149
Gibbeting Law ... j, ij, 27, 176
Giggleswick ... 97, 98
Gleadhill 141
Glebe in ... Hx 74
Goldsmith's grave 64
Gomersall 67
Greetland 91
Grindleton Parsonage bank 5
Guiseley in 1871 77

Hagbee, Hough ... 63, 69
Haldane bank 149
Halifax Guardian ... *Title*
Halifax, Histories of *Introd.*
Ditto Literary and Philosophical Society ...
Ditto moor ... 11, 12, 52
Ditto proposed bishopric of 151
Hammersmith 60
Hampton 5, 7
Hanover 5
Hanworth forest ... 114
Hardcastle, Hx 87
Hatfield 110
Hawley house 92
Hebden 63, 98
Heptonstall 8
Heath grammar school 6, 11, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23, 26, 30, 39, 46, 54, 58, 61, 69, 70, 87, 88, 94, 95, 96, 129 to 139, 152, 153, 159
Hebble Brook ... 112
Heptonstall 27, 28, 143, 144, 53
Ditto chapel ... 28
Hipperholme 60
Hirst Spencer ... 17, 44, 46, 49
Hodgson ... 95, 97
Holdsworth 25, 26, 27, 28, 63, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109
Holdsworth 110
... ... 109
Holgate 5
... ... 62
Holroyd 99
Hoyle 94

Huddersfield 37, 59, 60, 135, 139
Ditto hall 86
Hull 107, 129, 130
Huntwick 16

Illegitimacy ... 13, 85
Illingworth 5, 60, 64, 73, 74, 75
Ditto chapel 60
Independents 76
Inscriptions 2, 3, 43, 49, 50, 107, 109

Jackroyd 4
John S. church of, Leeds ... 23

Keighley 48, 92
Kelcholme 67
Kendal 98
Kent . .. 36, 102
Kexborough 23
Kildwick . . 135
Kirkenny 7
Killington ... 95
King Cross .. . 62
Kingston-on-Thames 69
King street, Hx .
Kirkby 18, 21
Kirton 42
Knighthood fine 71

Landed Gentry 60
Landimere ... 14, 39
Lane ends 62
Langfield manor 23
Lecturer at Halifax 90, 92, 97, 101, 102, 103, 108, 109
Law 105, 109
Lee bridge . 62
Leeds ... 11, 23, 37, 61, 78, 150
Leeds library 72
Leventhorp 80
Lewes .. 7, 42, 13, 115
Lightcliffe 13, 16
Ditto chapel ... 16
Lincoln cathedral 1
Little Horton ... 69
Logarithms, discovery of .. 9
London 10, 16, 34, 45, 72, 85, 87, 88, 89, 97, 108, 115, 117, 118, 124, 150, 152
Longevity 1
Longley . .
Lonnsborough 75
Lower Brear ... 68, 71
Lower Shaw hill ... 139, 139, 141
Luddenden 12, 14, 29, 35, 48, 99
Ditto chapel 12, 29, 35, 48
Ludwe 9
Lupset 73, 78, 79

Manned soldiers ...3
Manton . 107
Manuscripts of . 150
Manchester 80
Manningham 81
Manor of Halifax 41, 44, 45, 58, 125, 126, 145
Manor courthouse ... *iij*, 112
Market ... 41, 44, 45, 134
Marsh 30
Marthwaite ... 95, 96, 97
Mary Magdalene's hospital ...1, 17
Massachusetts 16
Mavroyd 39
Methley 122
Mexborough 8
Mickle cross 54
Middleton ... 95, 97
Midgley ... 10, 12, 13 14, 22
Mile cross 14
Minster garth York .. 115
Mirfield 77
Mitholm 67, 70
Mixenden 5, 27, 64, 73
Monuments ... 1, 2, 3, 13
Morley 37
Morton bank .. . 42
Mount Pellon ... 83, 93, 94
Mulcture hall .. 13, 153
Munich 137
Music 27

Nalson's MSS. .. ... *iv*. 9
Nelson inn, Luddenden 12
Do. street, Halifax ... *iij*
Netherbrear .. 66, 67, 68
Newcastle-on-T 61
New College, Oxon. ... 1
New grange 23
Newhall 43 63
Newhouse 59, 60, 62, 105
Newmarket 16
Nonconformity .. 30, 147
Nor . 150, 151
N . 110
N . 5, 38, 69, 82, 8

Northowram 10, 11, 21, 22, 27, 39, 40, 48, 51, 52, 55, 63, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 79, 88, 91, 92, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 122, 127, 135, 144
Northowram cook 46
Norton water 98
Northumberland ... 78, 110
Norwood green .. 59, 60
Nottingham 109

Okewell 22, 30, 91, 119
old Test . 140
Ossett . 52
Ossory 7, 10
Oswaldtwick .. 1
Ox *Univ* .

Ovenden 10, 15, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 35, 38, 41, 49, 55, 61, 62, 63, 64, 68, 71, 74, 80, 83, 84, 88, 91, 93, 102, 104 114, 151, 152
Ovenden wood .. 66
Overbrear 33, 65, 67, 68, 71 79, 86, 92
Oxford .. 7, 8, 41, 72
Oxton .. 1, 17

Painter yard .. 128
Paris gates .. 139
Parish apprentice .. 139
Parish clerk. 10, 11, 33, 34, 110, 132
Parker Society .. 149
Parliament, Hx: member of 76
Parliamentarian soldiers 76, 147, 152
Pedigrees 31, 42, 58, 51, 63, 105, 65, 72
Pews .. 26, 38
Peilip and cheyney 89
Pikeley 105
Pious uses commission 18, 19, 26, 30, 32, 33 46, 47, 53, 70, 82, 87, 94, 96, 112, 113, 116, 126, 127, 128, 132, 150
Plague ... 150, 151, 152, 153
Plate .. 86, 115
Plymog 79
Pontefract 7, 33, 35, 37, 55, 60, 105, 107, 109, 110
Population of Hx: 6, 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 43
Prayers for the dead ... 20
Preachers, endowment of .. 97
Preston 141
Prestwich 150
Prices 46, 89
Priestley green ... 76
Do. ing ... 76
Priestley memoirs 76
Proclamation 26
P. W. R. Act 146
Pudsey 37
Pulpit 12, 36

Quakers 108
Quarterly Review .. 137, 138
Quickstavers 23

Rackenthwaite 98
Rakes 59, 60
Rastrick 134
Do. chapel 27
Ratten row 112
Registers 9, 11, 15, 25, 72, 73, 74, 93, 145 *et sequit*:
Registrar W. R. 78
Religio Medici 9
Riddlesden 34
Rillington 97
Ripon 1, 7, 17, 105
Ripponden .. *p. 60*, 5
Rishworth 135
Rokeby chapel ... 151
Rood-screen 35
Rookes 15, 42, 53, 54
Rotherham .. 37, 71
Royalist soldiers ... 35, 63, 152
Roydland 65, 66
Royds 68

S. Lawrence, cardinal priest of 42
S. Tewe, Cornwall 32
Saltonstall 7, 10
Sandal 78
Savilian professorship ... 8
Scammonden 135
Scotch soldiers 152
Sedburgh ... 95, 96, 97, 98, 127
Selby 76
Sexton .. 11, 22, 138, 140
Shardelois, Bucks: ... 110
Shaw hill 8, 141
Shaw lodge mills 139
Shelf 10, 19, 22, 24, 46, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 67, 91, 128
Shibden 7, 33, 42 43, 44, 58, 61, 65, 66, 70, 79, 85, 92, 105, 108
Shibden brook ... 66, 67
Do. mill .. 118
Silkstone rectory 61
Skipton 56, 73, 75, 86
Skircoat 10, 13, 14, 15, 19, 21, 22, 42, 46, 47, 49, 50, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 105, 109, 118, 128, 132, 134, 153
Smeeton 110
Somersetshire charity 83, 84
Sorcery .. 6, 21, 24
Southampton .. 1, 5, 89
Southowram 10, 22, 29, 30, 33, 50, 55, 61, 62, 67, 69, 71, 80, 81, 84, 85, 88, 92, 99 112, 113, 118, 139
Southowram bank ... 46
Do. chapel ... 30
Do. manor 53, 55, 57
Southwell 1, 17
Sowerby 5, 8, 10, 18, 19, 22 25, 28, 36, 37, 55, 64, 68, 72, 75, 76, 77, 79, 80, 90, 103, 104, 127, 133, 144, 148, 149, 150
Sowerby bridge 5, 27
Do. chapel 27
Spigs 107
Stockport 107
Stump cross 105
Sutton-on-Derwent .. 17
Sweating sickness ... 150
Swifts 107

Taverns 94, 107, 108

Thick hollins ... 8
Thornhill 53, 76
Do. rectory 77
Thornton 7, 22, 24, 30, 55, 104, 106, 109
Thornton rectory .. 104, 106
Tithes 42, 44, 66, 121, 145, 149, 153
Tithe lathe, Barnsley ... 61
Todmorden 29
Tokington . 16
Tong ... 29
Tower of church ... 43, 151
Tower of London 150
Treeton 110
Tyersall 77

University ... 48, 96, 103
University college, Oxon: ... 72
Upperbrear .. 70, 71, 91
Upper Shibden hall ... 105

Vicarage house 149, 152
Visitation of Yorks: 72, 73, 74, 105

Wakefield *iij*, 18, 29, 37, 55, 62, 77, 78, 79, 90, 101, 128
Walker shears ... 89, 113
Walterclough 67
Warley 8, 10, 13, 15, 20, 22, 23, 25, 32, 35, 42, 43, 48, 58, 63, 72, 81, 111, 144
Warley wood 8
Washer lane 80
Waterhouse charity 7, 58, 60, 101, 152
Water supply 95, 96
Watson's MSS. ... *ix, ix*
Webster (trade) 48
Westwood . . 25
Welburne 103
West Apland 72
West Norton 48
Whaddon 90
Wharfers 105
Wheatley . 48, 53, 64, 73, 74
Whinney royd 59
Whitegate 139
Wike 70
Willow hall ... 19
Wilson's MSS. ... 72, 73, 74
Winchester 1
Windy bank 92
Witton 72
Woodhouse, Skircoat 15, 18, 58, 60, 85
Woodhouse, Rastrick 125, 126
Wood street, London ... 115
Woolley 20, 21
Wragby 16

Yearsley 78
York *iij*, 1, 4, 7, 16, 22, 42, 72, 76, 77, 78, 92, 96, 106, 109, 110, 115, 116, 122, 123, 125, 143, 144, 146, 150
Yorkshire Archæological and Topographical Association *ix*
Yorkshire wo[illegible] .. 47

Description of Plates

Frontispiece. North-east view of Halifax parish church, shewing the Rokeby north chapel; and, to the south of the churchyard, the old vicarage house.

To face p. 8. Plate II from Watson's *History of Halifax*, containing:—(1.) Vicar Favour's monument, described on pages 1, 2 and 3. (2.) Gravestone of *Brian* Waterhouse of Halifax, Wright's *History of Halifax* says, *Gregory*, who died October 4th 1589. Gregory was the younger son of Robert Waterhouse of Shibden hall, who died in 1578. (3) Gravestone of Robert, son of Richard Sunderland of Coley; and Judith, his daughter, who died January 19th 1623, and February 8th, 1623. They were uncle and aunt to Langdale Sunderland, and their mother was Mary, daughter of sir Richard Saltonstall, lord mayor of London.

To face p. 40. Plate I from Watson's *History of Halifax*, containing:—(1) The Waterhouse brass mentioned on p. 43. The inscription is deficient, both at the beginning and end. The date in full, is 1539-40. (2) Arms &c. of Lacy of Cromwelbottom. (3) Gravestone of John Lacy of Brereley, who was buried August 19th, 1585, see pp. 20-1. (4) Gravestone of Thomas Savile of Copley, who married Alice, daughter of Richard Beaumont of Whitley. His will is dated 5th January 1533-4, and was proved 6th September 1535.

To face p. 11. Plate III from Watson's *History of Halifax*, containing:—(1) Tomb of John Waterhouse of Shibden hall, who married Jane, the heiress of the Bosviles of Coningsborough. He died in 1584, and she in 1592. (2) Saviles in Elland chapel.

To face p. 120. Plate IV from Watson's *History of Halifax*, containing Thornhill and Savile figures in Elland chapel.

To face p. 144. First page of marriages at Halifax A.D. 1538.

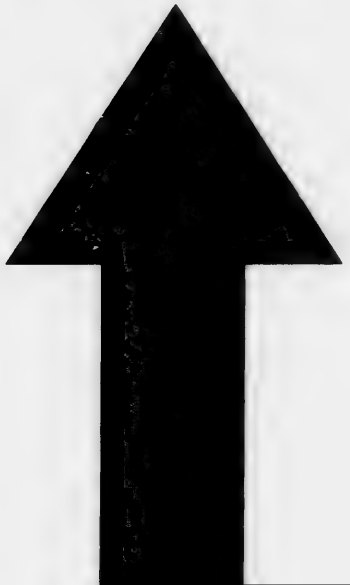
To face p. 152. First page of burials at Halifax A.D. 1538.

Preface to Appendix.

The following 96 pp. represent an unsuccessful attempt, made three or four years ago, to produce a continuous publication of the early registers of Halifax parish church. The circumstances of the time permitted this publication, only in the pages of a local magazine, connected with the church. The success of the archæological venture, therefore, depended upon that of the parochial print. So the local antiquaries, who had formed themselves into a committee for the former, made themselves responsible for the pecuniary success of the latter. Circumstances, however, over which they had no control, precluded the possibility of carrying on the local magazine successfully; so, after a trial of twelve months, the guarantee had to be withdrawn. An effort to procure the publication of the first volume of registers, in a complete form, for which the vicar and clerk-in-orders readily gave their consent, also fell through.

So the matter rested, until we, ourselves, having become possessed of the effects of the committee, determined to utilise what had already been attained; and to present it, along with a few notes of our own, to the public in this present form. We are, therefore, bound to acknowledge the share, which the Halifax Register Publication Committee has had in this present work; and particularly John Lister of Shibden hall, esquire, who so ably acted as copyist for the committee. We have already mentioned the willingness of the vicar and clerk-in-orders, to the publication of the registers; and we have yet to add our own obligation to Dr. Pigou, for his permission, so readily given, to the *fac-simile* reproduction of the first pages of marriages and burials. Nor would our duty be fully performed, were we not to acknowledge our indebtedness to Mr. Thomas Illingworth of Halifax; to whose exceeding care and ability, in photographing the two pages, the success of the reproduction is mainly due. We trust that this is but the commencement of the work: and that the near future will see many such *fac-simile* reproductions, illustrating a complete publication of, at least the first volume of, the registers of Halifax parish church.

W. J. W.



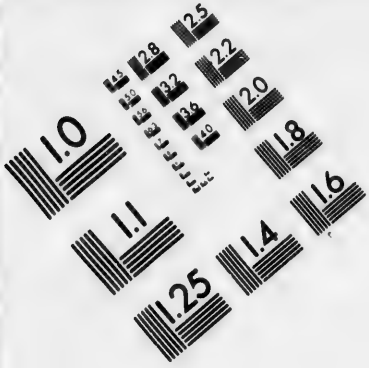
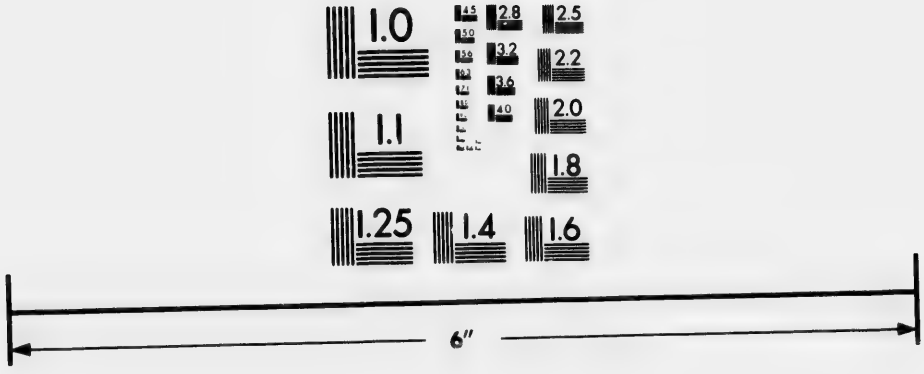
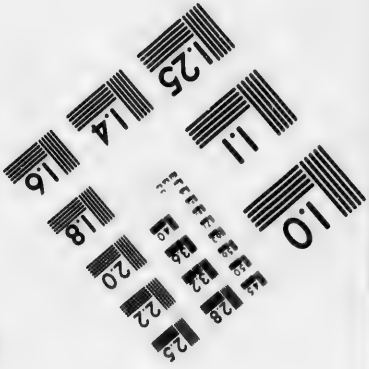


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)





Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

Index to Appendix.

NOTE.—The spelling of surnames has been altered in some instances, to its modern style; as being the most useful form for modern enquirers. When a name occurs more than once in the same page, the number of the page is given in different type. At the same time, the reader is recommended to examine the whole page, in every case. Names of places and miscellanea are given in italics.

A. See also H.
Adamson 64
Akroyd ... 40, 56, 60, 63
Ambler ... 35, 55, 62, 71, 88
Apostelles 16
Appleyard 19, 88
Apprentice in 1540 65
Archer 55
Asteley 37
Atkinson 55
Ayston 34

Bacheler 4, 33
Baildon 23, 75
Baildon 23
Bairstow 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 16, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 28, 33, 35, 39, 41, 46, 57, 58, 60, 64, 66, 69, 73, 76, 78, 80, 85, 94, 96
Balle 47, 54
Barker 26
Barnes ... 30, 34, 47, 92
Barraclough 6, 11, 17, 18, 32, 39, 40, 62, 64, 68, 77, 82, 88, 94, 96
Barwigh 52
Bates 4, 8, 21, 36, 39, 56, 57, 60, 69, 70, 74, 91, 93
Bawdwen (Baldwin)... 11, 28
Bawdwenson 16, 24, 33, 74, 93
Bawme 24, 95
Baumeforth ... 2, 17, 27, 84
Beamgate 88
Beaumont 14
Benne ... 4, 14, 51, 96
Benson ... 14, 31, 42, 65
Bentham 16, 59, 75
Bentley 3, 14, 19, 39, 43, 54, 55, 57, 62, 71, 77, 86, 92, 93
Best 6, 25, 32, 34, 43, 47, 57, 66, 88
Betquet 42
Beverley 7, 18, 42, 59, 92
Bewes 73
Binns 3, 17, 26, 41, 46, 54, 56, 66, 75
Birkhead 76, 88
Birstal ... 32, 57, 88
Blackburn ... 9, 24, 57, 80
Bland 88
Bolton 55, 73
Booth 19, 21, 43, 54, 56, 80, 84, 89, 95
Bottomley 11, 53, 72, 75, 83, 91
Bowland 46
Boy ... 9, 49, 52, 61, 87
Bradford ... 78, 83, 87, 88
Bradley 19, 28, 78
Braithwaite 59
Briggs 6, 7, 12, 17, 23, 30, 43, 48, 50, 89
Brighouse 17, 20, 80, 82, 86, 89, 90, 91
Brighouse 75
Broadley 4, 8, 22, 30, 43, 46, 63, 64, 66, 71, 87, 88, 89, 92
Brook 15, 24, 57, 61, 74, 75, 80, 94
Brookbank 15, 29
Broughton 17, 76, 87
Brown ... 5, 17, 20, 44, 82
Brumhyld 23
Buckley 64, 83

Bulcocke 2, 10, 22, 23, 38, 76, **83**
Bunnye 54
Burley 82, 96
Burnley 56
Burnley 8, 11, 37, 47, **54**, 92
Burton 51, 89
Bury **64**
Butrode 2
Butterfield 20, 37

Calyar 72
Campenette 24, 45
Capper 39
Carruddus 24, 79, 96
Carter 8, 11, **28**, 36, **37**, 45, 54, 60, 65
Catlow 9
Cempe (Kemp) 65
Chambers 25
Chantry priests ... 7, 8, 35
Chaster 18
Clarke 57
Clay 49, 54
Clayton ... 19, 78, 87
Cliff 10, 26, 77
Clitheroe 74, 94
Clough ... 20, 25, 70, 43, 78
Cockroft ... 12, 26, 56, 75, 76
Cockson 6, 12, 55
Coleyge 50, 73
Collinson 24
Collmanne 55
Colne 11
Coltman 78
Conway 19
Copley 10
Cosyn 19, 79
Cowpand 19
Cowper 7, 89
Crabtree ... 16, 33, 45, 48, 49
Craven ... 58, 61, 81, 88, 95
Cromwellbottom 8, 12, 47
Cross 57
Crossley ... **41**, 45, 73, 83
Crowther 4, 12, 14, 18, 23, 24, 33, 35, 36, 46, 57, 68, 69, 71, 74, 76, 79, 83, 88, 94
Cryar 8, 30, 55, 57, 65, 68, 70, 90
Cumming 24

Daryngton 15
Davanson 72
Dayle 9
Dean 4, 9, **16**, 18, 29, 33, 48, 55, 57, 64, 67, **71**, 74, 78, 89, 95
Denton 1, 12, 38, 45, 95
Dickson, Dixon 9, 13, 21, 26, 33, 40, 41, 52, 56, 58, 75, 79, 82
Diconson ... 40, 51, 79, 2[illegible]5
Dilworth 90
Dispensation 24, 26
Dobson 3, 16, 21, 33, 38, **44**, 56, **79**, 83, **85**, 95
Dodgson 42, 61
Doughty **22**
Douglas 66
Drake 3, 27, 28, **53**, 54, 65, 75
Dransfield 22, 35, 86
Ducksberry 12, 87
Duckworth 13, 83
Dyson 10, 19

E. See also H.
Earnshaw ... 42, 61, 89
Eastburn 87
Eastwood 46
Eckysley (Exley) 25, 27, 29, 34, 40, 49, 52
Edylstones 31, 40, 57
Ellis 21
Elystones ... 13, 28, 58, 82, 92
Elynthorp 25, 29
Emott 1
Emott hall 1
Erle 87
Erving 24
Etall 10, 74
Ewood 24

Fairbank 26
Farrer (Farrow) 4, 8, 15, 17, 23, 47, 77, 85, 87
Fawcett 13
Fawkes 13, 58
Fawwell 61
Ferneside 86
Field ... 24, 25, 55, 62, **81**
Firth **25**
Fletcher 6, 60, 64
Forest ... 4, 34, 64, 89
Fourness 6, 7, 15, **17**, 19, 37, 46, 64, 67, **89**, 95
Foxcroft 5, 11, 33

Galenge 62
Galthorpe 53
Gaukroger **8**, 10, 26, 31, 42, 48, 62, 69
Genen 52
Gibbet 35
Gibson 7, 13, **41**, 43, 53, 59, 69, 75, 80, 91, 93
Gill 94
Gledhill **9**, 10, 13, 18, 28, 26, **50**, 55, 77, 78, 83, 84
Godley 24
Goodehall 56
Gor'end 22
Grandeheige 55
Grave 9
Greaves **77**, 88
Green 56
Greenfeld 23, 38, 39
Greenhaugh 15
Greenwood 13, 38, 57, 59, 66, 82, **87**, 91

Grimshaw 13, 21, 31, 41, 51, 54, 88
Guy 26

H. See also the vowels
Habryngham 59
Haigh 57, 88
Haldeerleys 90
Hall ... 72, 54, 68, 75
Hanson 17, 28, 40, 47, 48, 74, 91
Hardwick 10
Hardy 18, 66
Hargreaves 12, 13, 20, 23, 25, 27, 36, 37, 58, 69, 79, 95, 96
Harland 73
Harrison ... 12, 20, 25, 51, 96
Hartley 12, 18, 19, 42, 89, 93, 94
Hatterton 88
Hawkyard 67
Hawland 87
Hawme 3, 70
Haworth 1
Haworth ... 8, 21, 35, 59, 87
Hayrtone 26
Hebblethwaite 9, 24, 27, 35, 79
Hegland 55
Helliwell 7, 26, 40, 42, 65, 67, 76, 92
Hemingway 8, 9, 12, 14, 21, 27, 30, 31, 32, 34, 39, 42, 55, 56, 57, 74, 85, 90, 94, 95
Heptonstall baptism 44
Herwood 2
Hewwette 5, 87
Heyland 85
Heylay (Haley or Highley) 12, 18, 52, 54, 56, 58, 63, 65, 67, 90, 92
Heyrynschay (Earnshaw) ... 42
Highley (Hyle) .. 21, 59, 86
Higgin ... 2, 9, 36, 59, 53, 59, 92
Hill 19, 58
Hindle 16
Hincholiffe 4, 56
Hird 18, 86
Hogg 58
Holdsworth 32
Holdsworth 1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 16, 18, 19, 21, 23, 24, 32, 33, 36, 37, 38, 42, 43, 45, 47, 48, 50, 52, 53, 55, 56, 61, 66, 75, 77, 78, 80, 84, 87, 89, 90, 94
Holgate 4, 29, 44, 54, 65, 81, 95
Holland 56
Holmes 4, 30, 69, 89
Hopkinson 45
Hoppey 35, 67, 87, 90
Horner ... 21, 24, 59, 68, 72, 85
Horsfall ... 18, 23, 51, 80
Horton, Hawghton 9, 23, 30, 40, 42, 53, 55, 62, 90
Howay 3, 65, 93
Hoyle, Hole 2, 14, 15, 18, 23, 25, 32, 38, 41, 43, 51, 68, 82, 83
Huddersfield 24
Hudson ... 4, 25, 68, 95
Hull 19
Hunter's chantry 8
Hutchinson 10, 28, 44, 51, 83, 87
Hutton 31, 91
Hynemarce 84

Illingworth 51
Illingworth ... 16, 44, 57, 61, 80
Ingham .. . 6, 23, 61
Irving 24

Jackson 16, 26, 56
Jagger 11, 68, 89, 90
Jenkinson 34
Jepson 7
Joyeth 87
Judson 76

Kalinson 35
Kaywood 39
Kechyn (Kitchen) 13
Keighley 56, 89
Kelshaw 48
Kempe 65
Kendell 6
Kent 11, 13, 37, 57, 60, 62, 78, 86
Kildwick 61, 90
King 26, 31, 67
Kingston-upon-Hull 19
Kingstone 49

La y 3, 8, 13, 26, 47, 55, 56, 64, 86, 88, 90, 92
Lang 46, 54
Law 50, 56, 92
Lee 21
Lerode (Learoyd) ... 25, 51
Lesset 18
Leygh 17, 34, 46, 89
Lightcliffe 9, 10, 46, 51, 61, 83
Lighthazels 15
Lister 2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, 21, 29, 32, 34, 35, 47, 63, 69, 72, 79, 82, 85, 88, 89, 92
Lockwood 7, 71
Longbottom 2, 38, 52, 55, 76, 86
Lower Place 19
Luddenden 80
Lumb 15, 23, 26, 27, 37, 42, 18, 71, 79, 84

Magson 8, 55, 88
Manks (Manncanholes) .. 71
Mann 24, 88
Marsden 26
Martin 90
Mason 20
Maude 3, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 25, 26, 27, 30, 32, 36, 38, 43, 45, 46, 48, 49, 51, 52, 54, 56, 66, 67, 76, 84, 86, 88, 89, 91, 96

Mercer 20, 85, 88
Midgley 3, 38, 53, 54, 59, 66, 73, 90, 96
Milner 2, 5, **20**, 27, 31, 39, 46, 54, **57**, **60**, 63, 71, 76, 78
Mitchell 4, 5, **14**, 15, 23, 26, 30, **32**, **38**, 40, 42, **44**, 78, 84, 89
Mitton 46
Molson 89
More 83, 89
Mudye 38
Murgatroyd **3**, 18, 49, **53**, 62, 79, 95, 96

Naylor 17, 33, 74
Nicholl 3, 5, 12, 39, 53, 56, 63, **67**, **69**, 79, **90**, 93, 96
Nicholson 8, 11, 12, 50
Nodding 48, 56, 65
Norfolk duke of 34
Northend 14, 24, 40, 88, 90, 92
Nowson 65
Nutter 32, 56, 69

Oates **18**, 45, 75, 82, 88, **90**, 91, 92
Oldfield 10, 11, 19, 20, **24**, 29, 34, 47, 50, 53, 54, 55, 57, **62**, **72**, 82, 83, 86, 88
Ormerod 56
Otley 23
Oxford 15

Padelay 7, 35
Page **68**
Palden 78
Parkinson 9, 90
Paslew 8
Patchett 18, **37**, **41**, 46, 85, 86
Pecke 59
Pellington 24
Pennington 21, 40, 89
Person 28, 32
Philip 2, **27**, 28, **29**, 30, 37, 80
Pickles (Pygheles) 16, 25, 32, 43, 51, 62, **68**, 73, 87
Pilkington 56
Place 19
Pollard... ... ... 20, 23, **77**
Potterton 20, 84
Preston 47
Priestley 16, **34**, 43, 62, **73**, 74, 80, 95
Proctor 16, 61
Pulle, Poull, Pullay 14, 41, **60**, 84

Ramsden 4, 19, 48, 49, 53, 69, 81, 84, 96
Rateliff 37, 95
Rawlen... 56
Rawson ... 54, 72, 79, 81
Rayner 17, 74, 88
Raynforth 3, 15, 23, 24, 36, 38, 87, 89
Redehawgh 18, 33, 34, 52, 55, 56, **68**
Redman 65
Registers 16
Rhodes, Roids **6**, 48, 50, 65, 81
Richardson 78, 93
Riding **25**, **55**, **87**, 89, 93
Riley ... 2, 9, 40, 50, **68**, 76, 95
Rishworth 69
Roberts 11
Robinson 16, 32, 36, **46**, **54**, 36, 57, 80, 11
Rokeld **47**, 54
Roper **49**

Salamode 26
Salanon 22
Saltonstall 3, 6, 24, **26**, 28, 31, 38, 39, 51, 53, 54, 55, 56, 59, 63, 64, 70, 72, 73, 89, 93
Sandes 27
Savile 10, 13, 16, 27, 42, 44, 51, 53, 56, 66
Scarborough 28, 70
Schofield 23, 35, 49
Scott 46, 74
Scrabeden 15
Shackleton 88, 89
Sharp 2, 28, 71, 87
Shaw **2**, **4**, **7**, 23, **25**, 36, **44**, **46**, 48, 50, 54, **60**, 66, **70**, 77, 85, 91, 95
Sheard 15, 21, 24, 39
Shepherd 8, 52, 57, 62, **77**, 96
Shilden 23, 24, 72
Shipley ... 33, **34**, **55**, 80, 81
Shore 29, 43, 65
Shuttleworth ... 16, 33, 66, 85
Skelton 36, 45, 50, 58, 70, 91
Sladen 3, **7**, 16, 20, 22, **24**, 29, 44, 63, 81, 89, 92
Slater 16, 24, 33, 88
Smith 2, 4, 7, 14, 15, 17, 20, 22, 23, **25**, 35, **38**, 39, 41, 44, 45, **46**, **49**, 50, 51, 58, 66, 74, **79**, 83, 84, 85, 86, **87**, 89, 94, 96
Snell 22
Snyppe... ... 41, 61
Somerscales 12, 38, 72
Somerton 10
Sowood 4, 18, 30, 44, 68, 82, 90
Speight 2, 7, 16, 25, 92
Spenser 11, 22, 25
Spyve 14
Stableley 67
Stables 50
Stancliffe 11, 33, 39, 43, 59, 71, 73, 78, 79, **88**
Standen 3
Stansfeld ... 25, 78, 81, 88
Stapleton 73, 93
Stead 52, 55
Stevenson 3, 28, 43, 63

Stocks 9, 19, 25, 29, 34, 38, 50, 55, 56, 59, 66, 69, 70, 75, 86, 89, 90, **91**, 93
Stutard 19
Suger 78
Sunderland 19, **22**, 28, 55, 56, 64, 71, **72**
Sutcliffe ... 23, 27, **39**, 45, 60, 64
Swift 15, 48, 89
Swyneson 90

Tattersall 4, 5, 23, **49**, 55, 61, 74, 75
Thackrow 20
Thebottes 23
Thomas 10, 11, **24**, 31, 36 **44**, 53, 55, 70, **85**
Thompson ... 4, 9, 30, 41, 47, 80
Thornhill **89**
Thorp 8, 20, **22**, 35, 40, 60, 78, 92
Thornton 39, 59
Threppeland 9, 73, 81
Tilson 31, 57, 79
Titterington 17
Townend 4, 7, 21, 23, 24, 25, 45, 47, 54, 55, 57, 63, 66, 73, 86, 87, 89, 90
Townley 13
Turner ... 18, 35, **49**, **69**, 79, 91
Turnley **25**, 49

Upper Place 19
Utley 20

Vears 20, 21, 24, 27, 35, **37**, 48, 55, 56, 57, **72**, 73, 81, 87

Waddington 55, 60, 83
Wade ... 12, 13, 21, 57, 90, **94**
Wadsworth 5, **6**, 17, 21, 22, 23, 25, 33, 53, 58, 59, 74, 82, 88, 90, 96
Wakefield 24
Walker 5, 12, 27, 31, **40**, 52, 65, 77
Walshaw 38, 87
Walton 47, 52, 53, 56
Ward 1, 21, 33, 87
Waterhouse 6, 8, 10, 12, **19**, 23, 26, 35, 39, **51**, 55, 56, 57, 59, 61, 63, 65, 72, 77, 79, **88**, 94
Watman 15, 76
Watson 90
West 75
Whalas 88
Wheelwright 34
Whetherheyd 57
Whewall (Quenwall) 5, 14, 18, 32, 37, 47, 55, 69, 71, 78, 85
Whitacre (Whittaker) 6, 45, 66, 68, 79
White 57
Whitehead 23
Whitell 11
Whitley 23, 28, 36, 41, 51, 52, **57**, 66, 92
Whitwam (Qwytyam) 7, 96
Wilsey 34, 78, 92
Widdop 16
Wilbey ... 32
Wilkinson 3, 23, 24, 30, 36, 53, 58, 65, 72, **73**, 74, 77, 91
Willan 90
Wilson 5, 10, 11, 14, 19, 20, 23, **28**, 31, **35**, **36**, 37, 38, 39, 46, 52, 66, 67, 69, 80, 83, **84**, 89, 90, 93
Wilton 2, 34, 89
Witton 13, 30
Wood 7, 8, 9, **23**, 24, **25**, 26, 29, **34**, 38, **43**, 45, 51, **54**, 55, **57**, 58, 59, **62**, 74, **75**, 76, 78, 80, 82, 84, 86, 88, 93
Woodcock 57
Woodhead 20, 40, 48, 61, 77, 87, 89
Wooller 24
Wright 54, 70

FINIS.

Whitley & Booth, Printers, Crown Street, Halifax.

Halifax
Parish Church Registers.

1538.

Hic incepit
omnium nominum
die mensis
Anglie et Francie
post Christum trigesim (—)
unum annum integrum
*Emott curatus Henricus
Warde et Ricardus Denton
ordinacionem statutorum sive
in tribus separabilis locis ist-

(Henrici 8 Baptizati 1538 December.)

In primis (December.)
Margareta filia Willelmi Wh-
Anna filia Ricardi Haldesworth
Willelmus filius Roberti M—
Agnes filia

Here followed five entries now entirely perished.

Ricardus H—
Item Arth—
Ricardus filius
Thomas
Willelmus filius
Ricardus filius

* Alexander Emott, probably of the family of Emott, of Emott Hall, Haworth, Curate at Haworth until about the year 1530, when he removed to Halifax.

Ricardus filius Ric --

Item Alicia filia

Item Agnes filia.

Here followed 18 *entries of which the names have been lost.*

(Baptizati January 1538.)

Isabella filia Christoferi Rylay de Northorom baptizata fuit

Edwardus filius Edwardi Hewwod de Warley baptizatus fuit

Johannes filius Nicholai Hygynn de Sowrby
Item Johanna filia Johannis Mylner de Skyrcote } baptizati fuerunt

Johanna filia Georgii Smyth de Sowerby
Item Johanna filia Johannis Hadesworth de Halifax } baptizati fuerunt

Johannes filius bastardus Thome Bulcocke de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem

Alicia filia Thome Lyster de Halifax baptizata fuit xxi° die mensis.

Willelmus filius Jacobi Lyster de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Edwardi Longbothum de Warlay baptizata fuit xxiii^cio die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Henrici Wylton de Hyperome baptizata fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Gilberti Hole de Hyperome.
Item Agnes filia Christoferi Schay de Warlay bastarda
Item Robertus filius Johannis Scharpe de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus filius Thome Baumeforth de Halifax
Item Margareta filia Gilberti Phylypp de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt xxviii^o die mensis ejusdem

Jacobus filius Jacobi Butrode baptizatus fuit xxx^o die mensis ejusdem.

(February.)

Agnes filia Johannis Speyght de Southorom baptizata fuit secundo die mensis Februarii.

Michaell filius Johannis Haldesworth de Northorom baptizatus fuit tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Murgaterode baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edwardi Mawde de Halifax } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johannes filius Dionisii Howay de Ovenden } 7° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Hugonis Carter de Sowerby baptizata fuit 10° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Omfridi Drake de Ovenden
Item Elizabetha filia Ricardi Bynnes de Warlay } baptizati fuerunt xiiii^mo die mensis
Item Ricardus filius Ricardi Nycoll de Southerom } Februarii.

Margareta filia Henrici Rayneforth de Warlay baptizata fuit xv° die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Thome Wylkynson baptizatus fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus filius Ricardi Stevenson baptizatus fuit xix^no die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia bastarda Edwardi Sclayde de Sourby et Margarete Standen de eadem baptizata fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Willelmi Murgaterode de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Ricardi Hawme de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Ricardus filius Christoferi Bentlay } eodem die et mense.

☞ Elizabetha filia Johannis Lacy de Myggelay baptizata fuit xx^do die mensis ejusdem Februarii.

Four entries now destroyed.

(March.)

* * * tonstall de Warlay baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Marcii.

* * * Miggelay de Miggelay * * *

* * * Johannis Dobeson de Warlay baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

* * *filius* Roberti Baites de Northorom baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

* * filia Jacobi Schay de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johannes filius Ricardi Ramesden de Hyperome } vi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Ricardi Holmes de Northorom baptizata fuit vii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Henrici Bacheler de Halifax baptizata fuit x^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia ..a Galfridus (sic) Tatersall de Warlay baptizata fuit xi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Henrici Townehend de Sowerby baptizata fuit xiii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Roberti Smyth de Hyperome. } baptizati fuerunt
Item Gilbertus filius Johannis Berstow de Halifax } xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Roberti Mychell de Halifax baptizatus fuit xix^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Huddeson de Ovenden baptizata fuit xx^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Ricardus filius bastardus Johannis Brodeley et Agnetis Hynsclyffe de Halifax fuit baptizatus eodem die et mense.

Katerina filia Georgii Crother de Sourbye baptizata fuit xxi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Deyne de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxiii die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia bastarda Ricardi Benne de Hyperome et Margarete Sowood de Northorom baptizata fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Johannis Holgate de Ovenden } baptizati fuerunt
Item Margareta filia Edwardi Foreste de Halifax } xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Johannis Tomeson de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt
Item Willelmus filius ejusdem Johannis } xxviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius bastardus procreatus inter Thomam Farow de

* * * * *

baptizatus fuit ultimo die mensis Marcii anno domini

[Nupti 1538. H. 8. 30.]

Subsequuntur nomina et cognomina omnium nuptiarum vell eorum qui matrimonium invicem con—— fuerunt in ecclesia de Halifax predicta annoque domini 1538 necnon anno potentis invictissimique principis ac domini nostri domini Henrici Octavi Anglie et Francie et domini Hybernie fidei que Defensor ac in terris ecclesie Anglicane sub Christo Capite Supremi Capitis trigessimo* pro uno anno integro ut supra

In primis.

Edmundus Waddesworth et Margareta Foxcrofte invicem matrimonium contraxerunt virtute licentie dispensacionis in facie ecclesiæ predicte solemnizatum xxviii° die mensis Novembris.

Gilbertus Wheuwall et Johanna Heuwette invicem matrimoniuu contraxerunt xxi^mo die mensis Januarii.

Johannes Wylson et Elizabetha Tatersall } invicem matrimonium
Thomas Mychell et Isabella Nycoll } contraxerunt xxvi° die mensis Januarii.

Willelmus Mylner et Isabella Lyster } invicem matrimonium
Item Robertus Browne et Agnes Walkar } contraxerunt xxvii° die mensis Januarii.

* These last six words erased and the words "perpetuis temporibus duratura" substituted.

[Buryalls in Hallifax 1538.]

J. H. S.

[Sepulti] anno domini 1538.

Subsequuntur nomina et cognomina eorum omnium quorum corpora sive cadavera sepulta fuerunt apud Halifax videlicet a xix^mo^ die mensis Novembris anno domini 1538* usque secundum diem Novembris tunc prox. sequentem videlicet per unum annum integrum ut in capite libri patet.

In primis.

Ricardus Lyster sepultus fuit xxii die mensis Novembris anno domini ut supra.

Ricardus Saltonstall sepultus fuit xxiii die mensis Novembris.

Johannes Fornesse sepultus fuit xxiiii^o^ die mensis Novembris.

Johanna filia Ricardi Beste sepulta fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis Novembris.

Willelmus filius Willelmi Baroclough sepultus fuit xxviii^o^ die mensis Novembris.

Margareta uxor Jacobi Waddesworth sepulta fuit secundo die mensis Decembris.

Agnes filia Ricardi Bryge sepulta fuit tercia die ejusdem mensis.

Alanus Cockeson sepultus fuit ix^no^ die mensis Decembris.

Johannes filius Johannis Yngham sepultus fuit x^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Dionisii Whytacar sepultus fuit xix^mo^ die mensis Decembris.

Richardus Waterhouse sepultus fuit xx^do^ die ejusdem mensis.

Agnes filia Henrici Fletcher sepulta fuit xxix^o^ die ejusdem mensis.

Johannes filius Thome Roode de Halifax sepultus fuit ix^o^ die mensis Januarii.

Elizabetha Kendell de Halifax sepulta fuit xix^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

* Erased to end of sentence, and the words "perpetuis temporibus duratura" substituted.

Johannes Lyster de Halifax sepultus fuit xiiii die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Johannis Heidesworth de Northorom sepultus fuit xxi^mo die mensis Januarii.

Edmundus Mawde de Warlay sepultus fuit xxii^do die ejusdem mensis.

Johanna filia Georgii Smyth de Sowrby sepulta fuit xxiiii^to die ejusdem mensis Januarii.

Gracia uxor Oliveri Lockewood de Skircote sepulta fuit xxv^to die mensis Januarii.

Willelmus filius bastardus Ricardi Berstow de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxviii^o die mensis Januarii.

Ricardus filius Roberti Sclayden de Myggelay sepultus fuit primo die mensis Februarii anno domini 1538.

Alicia uxor Costi (*Constantini*) Fysheburne de Southorom sepulta fuit 2^do die mensis Februarii.

Johannes infantes (*sic!*) Stephani Padelay de Halifax sepultus fuit xi^mo die ejusdem mensis.

Johannes filius Edmundi Mawde de Halifax sepultus fuit xxi^o die mensis ejusdem.

Item Agnes uxor Johannis Helewell de Warlay.

Item Johanna uxor Johannis Cowper de Sowerby } sepulte fuerunt xxiii^o die mensis Februarii.

Cicilia filia bastarda Arthuri Gibson de Northorom sepulta fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus Fournesse de Southorom sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis Februarii.

Marcii Mensis.

Dominus Ricardus Bryge Cantuarius apud Halifax
Item Willelmus Townehende de Myggelay
Item Elizabetha uxor Gilberti Wood de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt secundo die mensis Marcii.

Alicia Beverlay de Halifax vidua.
Item Johannes filius bastardus Georgii Qwytyam (*?*) de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Speyght de Southorom
Item Johanna Jeppeson de Skyrcote vidua
Item Johannes filius Ricardi Schay de Myggelay } consepulti fuerunt vii^o die mensis ejusdem.

*Dominus Johannes Paslew Cantuarius apud Halifax sepultus fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta nuper relicta Roberti Mawde de Sourby vidua sepulta fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus filius Ricardi Hemyngway de Schelff sepultus fuit eodem die et mense.

Isabella nuper relicta Nicholai Broddeley de Halifax vidua
Item Thomas Scheperd de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xii° diemensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Johannis Thorppe de Hyperome sepultus fuit xiiii° die mensis Marcii.

Thomas Haldesworth de Halifax.
Item Robertus filius Willelmi Farrow de Myggelay
} consepulti fuerunt xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Ricardi Cryar de Halifax sepulta fuit xvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus Maggeson de Warlay
Item Johanna filia Roberti Broddelay de Hyperome
} sepulti fuerunt xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Roberti Burnelay de Halifax sepulta fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Eufemia nuper relicta Roberti Hawworth de Mygelay vidua sepulta fuit xxii^do^ die mensis Marcii.

Georgius filius Magistri Johannis Lacy de Crumwell-bothum Armigeri
Item Margareta filia Johannis Gaukeroger de Sowerby
} consepulti fuerunt xxiii die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna nuper relicta Willelmi Nycolson vidua de Northorom
Item Willelmus filius Jacobi Lyster de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Johannis Bersto de Halifax sepultus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Gaukeroger de Sowerby
Item Willelmus filius Ricardi Wod de Southorom
} consepulti fuerunt xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha nuper relicta Johannis Baytes de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella nuper relicta Georgii Waterhose de† sepulta fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

* Chantry-priest of Hunter's Chantry. † *Township omitted.*

[1539. **Aprill.**]

Incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 15——

Robertus filius Persevalli Deyne de Miggelay baptizatus fu — * * * * * * *

Johannes filius Nicholai Dayle bastardus et Johanne Grave de * * * * * * *

Margareta filia Johannis Woodde de Lyghtelyff
Item Isabella filia Edmundi Gledehyll de Sowerby } baptizate fuerunt quinto die * *

Sibella filia bastarda Christoferi Hemyngway et Agnetis Threppeland de * * baptizata fuit vi^to^ die mensis instantis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.

☞ Johannes filius Thome Stockes de Halifax baptizatus fuit x^o^ die mensis Aprilis

☞ Margareta filia Ricardi Hygynn de Sourby baptizata fuit xiii^o^ die mensis ejus ——

Item Alicia filia Johannis Dyckeson de Sowerby
Item Johannes filius Johannis Parkynson de Halifax } baptizati fuerunt xiii^o^ die mensis *

Isabella filia Seth Catlowe de Warlay baptizata fuit xiiii^to^ die Aprilis Anno Domini * * * * *

Item Thomas filius Georgii Rylay de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Chrystabella filia Roberti Horton de Warlay baptizata fuit xv^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Arthurus filius Johannis Boye de Northorom baptizatus fuit xix^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus
Item Robertus } filii Ricardi Berstow de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt vicesimo die mensis ejusdem

Ricardus filius Johannis Gledehyll de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxii die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia bastarda Johannis Haldesworth et Elizabethe Tommeson baptizata fuit xxiii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Thome Blackeburne de Sowerby
Item Gilbertus filius Gilberti Mawde de Warlay
Item Gilbertus filius Thome Hebyltwhayte de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt xxv^to^ mensis e——

Willelmus filius Johannis Hycheson de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt xxvii° die mensis
Item Christalla* filia Johannis Bulcock de Warlay }

Johannes filius Johannis Etall de Halyfax baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis eju——

[May, 1539.]

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539no

* * * Northorom baptizat(us ?) fuit primo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539°

* * * Lyghtclyff baptizat(us ?) fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

* * * Mawde de Sowerby baptizat(us ?) fuit 3° die mensis ejusdem.

* * * ——well de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt quarto die mensis ejusdem.
* * * Gaukeroger de eadem }

* * * Oldefeld de Sowerby
* * ——ius Edmundi Berstow de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt quinto die mensis ejusdem.
* * ——s filius Willelmi Clyffe de Warlay }
Margareta filia Johannis Haldesworth de Northorom

Elizabetha filia Laurencii Hardeweke de Schelfi baptizata fuit ix °die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Egidii Hychsonson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Johannes filius Jacobi Gledehyll de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt x° die mensis ejusdem.
Item Robertus filius Johannis Dyson de eadem }
Item Elizabetha filia Thome Somerton de Hyperome. }

Johannes filius Johannis Wylson de Schelffe baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus filius Willelmi Thomas de Warlay baptizatus fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Ricardus filius Roberti Waterhowse de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt xiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.
Item Johanna filia Thome Sayvell de Coppelay }

* There is no mark of contraction in the original, but probably this name stands for Christabella.

Constantinus filius Willelmi Mawde de Halifax baptizatus fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filiius Johannis Baroclough de Hyperome baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Milo filius bastardus Milonis Bawdnen parochie de Collne et Margarete Spenses baptizatus fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Nicholaus filius Johannis Foxcrofte de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Johannes filius Hugonis Carter de eadem baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Gylberti Haldesworth de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Thome Kent de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Item Robertus filius Willelmi Robert de Hyperome baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Ricardus filius Henrici Nycolson de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Ricardus filius Ricardi Thomas de Ovenden baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Robertus filius Roberti Berstow de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxx° die m—— * * * * * * *

Item Margareta filia bastarda Johannis Haldworth de Northorom et Agnetis Jagger de Hyperome * * * *

Johannes filius Edwardi Stanckelyff de Northorom baptizatus fuit ultimo die * * * * * *

[June 1539.]

Incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1539.

Alicia filia Gilberti Whetell de Halifax baptizata fuit tercio die mensis Junii.

Item Elizabetha filia Johannis Bothumlay de Warlay baptizata fuit eodem die et mense.

Ricardus filius Johannis Wylson de Warlay } baptizati fuerunt
Item Jacobus filius Jacobi Burnehay de Schylff } quinto die mensis Junii.

Margareta filia Jacobi Oldfeld de Ovenden baptizata fuit sexto die mensis Junii Anno Domini * * * *

Ricardus filius Johannis Lyster de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Edwardus Heylay filius Edwardi Heyley de Ovenden baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Robertus filius Roberti Somerschales de Halifax baptizatus fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Omfridi Waterhouse de Schelff baptizata fuit xv° die mensis.

Item Edmundus filius Roberti Crother de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et mensis. (Sic !)

Willelmus filius Johannis Cockecrofte de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius bastardus Ricardi Ducksbery de Ovenden et Elizabethe Hargreffes de Halifax baptizatus fuit xviii° die mensis * *

Willelmus filius Jacobi Walker de Warlay baptizatus fuit xix die mensis ejusdem.

☞ Robertus filius Ricardi Hemyngway de Northorom baptizatus fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Willelmi Nycolson de Halifax baptizata fuit xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Ricardi Bryge de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Haryson de Halifax baptizata fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius bastardus Thome Denton et Elizabethe Waithe baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Isabella filia Alani Cockeson defuncti baptizata fuit xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Petrus filius Willelmi Nycoll de Southorom baptizatus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

[July 1539.]

Hic incipit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Thomas filius Ricardi Hemyingway de Southorom } baptizati fuerunt tercio die mensis Julii.
Item Brianus filius Johannis Hertlay de Schelfl }

Willelmus filius Willelmi Grenewod de Ovenden baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Willelmi Elystones de Halifax baptizata fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Ricardi Hergreffes de Warlay baptizatus fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

* * * *bast*ardus Briani Sayvell et Elizabethe Grymeschay baptizatus fuit vii° die mensis Julii.

* * * Willelmi Faukes de Halifax baptizatus fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

* * * filia Johannis Dyckeson de Sourby baptizata fuit ix^no^ die mensis ejusdem.

* * * filius Oleveri Whytton de Northorom baptizatus fuit xi die mensis Julii.

* * filia Thome Waithe de Halifax baptizata fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

*Robert*us filius Roberti Townelye de Myggelay
Item Elizabetha filia Johannis Mawde de Skyrcote
Item Ricardus filius Nicholai Duckeworth de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Francisci Fawcete de Halifax baptizata fuit xiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Jacobi Gybson de Northorom baptizata fuit xvi^to^ die mensis Julii.

——us filius Johannis Kechyn de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Willelmi Gledehyll de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Elizbetha filia Gilberti Berstow de Northorom baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Rosamunda filia Johannis Lacy de Cromwelbothum baptizata fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Henrici Kent de Northorom baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Edmundi Heyley de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

[**August. 1539.**]
Incipit hic mensis Augusti.

Laurencius filius Jacobi Smyth de Sowerby baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis Augusti.

Thomas filius Edwardi Wylson de Halifax baptizatus fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Briani Crother de Warlay baptizatus fuit x° die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539.

Johanna filia Jacobi Spyve de Warlay baptizata fuit xiii die mensis Augusti.

Elizabetha filia Thome Bentlay de Sowerby baptizata fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Beamont de Miggelay baptizatus fuit xviii^mo^ die mensis Augusti.

Johannes filius Johannis Pulle de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Ricardi Benson de Halifax baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Sibella filia Johannis Hole de Sowerby
Item Isabella filia Johannis Northend de Northorom } baptizate fuerunt xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

*Marg*areta filia Ricardi Mychell de Halifax baptizata fuit xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

*Marg*areta filia Roberti Qweuwall de Ovenden
Item Johannes filius Radulphi Poull de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt xxix die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539.

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539.

Sibella filia Johannis Bentlay de Halifax baptizata fuit primo die mensis Sep——

Willelmus filius Thome Mychell de Halifax baptizatus fuit quarto die ejusdem

Johanna filia bastarda Ricardi Bene et Alicie Bentlay de Hiperome baptizata fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Thome Hemyngway de Southorom baptizatus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Roberti Scherd de Ovenden baptizata fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edwardi Mawde de Northorom baptizatus fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Johannis Swyfte de Northorom baptizata fuit xiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Edmundi Smyth de Warlay baptizata fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Thome Grenehawgh de Sowerby baptizata fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Willelmi Broke de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Willelmi Watmann de Halifax baptizata fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Edwardi Brockesbanke de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxiii die ejusdem mensis.

Emmota filia Gilberti Lume de Soland
Item Margareta filia bastarda Roberti Reyneforth et Johanne Daryngton
Item Johannes filius Georgii Hoole de Lyghthaselles
} baptizati fuerunt xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Henrici Scrabeden de Soland baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Thome Mychyll de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit xxviii die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Briani Farrow de Halifax baptizata fuit ultimo die Septembris.

[October.]

Incipit mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.

Elizabetha filia Willelmi Pygheles de Myggelay baptizata fuit secundo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539°

*Robertus filius Johannis Lyster de Halifax baptizatus fuit tercio die mensis Octobris.

Edwardus filius Edwardi Fornesse de Sowerby baptizatus fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

* Robert Lyster, M.A. and B.L., Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, Principal of Magdalen Hall, 1567. Buried at Oxford, in the Church of St. Peter-in-the-East, 24th July, 1602.

Sybella filia Willelmi Deyne de Warlay baptizata fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Item Margareta filia Bryani Haldeworth baptizata fuit eodem die.

Item Gilbertus filius Gilberti Sclayden de Warlay baptizatus fuit eodem die.

Robertus filius Jacobi Mawde de Southorom baptizatus fuit xi^mo^ die mensis Octobris.

[Memorandum that the Invention of this Register Booke was to verie good purpose.]

——tus filius Johannis Schotylworth baptizatus fuit xviii die mensis Octobris.

Gracia filia Jacobi Bawdwenson de Hyperome
Item Gracia filia Thome Bentham de Halifax } baptizate fuerunt xix^to^ die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Dobson de Sourby baptizata fuit xxii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Sayvell de Skyrcote
Item Jacobus filius Thome Speigke de Schelff } baptizati fuerunt xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Georgii Jakeson de Northorom baptizatus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Ricardi Elyngworth de Eland
Item Agnes filia Wilhelmi Berstow de Ovenden } baptizate fuerunt xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539.

Johannes filius Johannis Prystelay de Halifax baptizatus fuit ii^do^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539.

Georgius filius Jacobi Robynson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit iii^tio^ die mensis ejusdem.

Antonius filius Johannis Lyster de Halifax baptizatus fuit quinto die ejusdem mensis.

Georgius filius Roberti Crabtre de Sowerby
Item Alexander filius Christoferi Proctour de Halifax
Item Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Wedoppe de Ovenden
Item Isabella filia Roberti Apostelles de eadem
Item Johanna filia bastarda Edwardi Sclater et Margarete Hyndyll } baptizati fuerunt sexto die ejusdem mensis.

Robertus filius Roberti Fournes de Halifax baptizatus fuit vii^mo die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539.

Anna filia Johannis Smyth de Skyrcote baptizata fuit x^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Martinus filius Richardi Bryghowse de Hyperom baptizatus fuit xi^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Wilhelmi Tyteryngton de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Maria filia Richardi Bawmeforth de Halifax
Item Agnes filia Johannis Nayler de Sowerby
Item Marmaduke filius Arthuri Hanson de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt xxiii^cio die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Gilberti Rayner de Norland baptizata fuit xxiiii^to die ejusdem mensis.

☞ Margareta filia Wilhelmi Farnor de Myggelay baptizata fuit xxvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Wilhelmi Baroclowgh de Halifax baptizata fuit xxviii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Thome Leygh de Halifax baptizata fuit xxix^no die mensis *

Item Richardus filius Wilhelmi Bynnys de Norland baptizatus fuit eodem die et *mense*.

Item Isabella filia Gilberti Waddesworth de Warlay baptizata fuit eodem die et *

Item Thomas filius Richardi Lyster de Halyfax baptizatus fuit eodem Anno Domini et *mense*.

Hic incipit mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1539^no

Johannes filius Johannis Browghton de Warlay baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Decembris Anno Domini *

Johanna filia Johannis Fournes de Halifax baptizata fuit tercio die ejusdem mensis.

Richardus filius Richardi Brygg de Southorom baptizatus fuit quinto die ejusdem mensis.

Agnes filia Roberti Browne de Sowerby baptizata fuit sexto die ejusdem mensis.

B Johanna filia bastarda Wilhelmi Lesset Warlay et Elizabethe Chaster baptizata fuit vii^mo die mensis ejusdem.

B Agnes filia bastarda Roberti Sowod et Sibelle Ottes baptizata fuit x^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Nicholai Hyrde de Northorom baptizatus fuit xii^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Johannis Pachett de Soland baptizata fuit xiii^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Mariona filia Johannis Murgatrod de Warlay baptizata fuit xvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Gilberti Whewall de Northorom baptizatus fuit xx^o die mensis ejusdem.

B Michaell filius bastardus Edwardi Hardy et Alicie Haldeworth baptizatus fuit xxvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Edwardi Holl de Hiperome } baptizati fuerunt
Item Georgius filius Gilberti Gledehyll de Sowerby } xxviii die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Ottes de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxix^no die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539^no

Johanna filia Edmundi Crodar de Ovenden } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johannes filius Johannis Redehawgh de Warlay } primo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini *

Johanna filia Johannis Deyne de Halifax baptizata fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Gilberti Baroclowgh de Northorom } baptizati fuerunt
Item Brianus filius Johannis Hertley de Warlay } v^to die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Beverlay de Halifax baptizatus fuit septimo die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Edwardi Turner de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et anno.

Johanna filia Thome Lyster de Skyrcote baptizata fuit viii^vo die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Christoferi Horsfall de Northorom baptizatus fuit ix die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539.

Margareta filia Johannis Stutard de Sowerby baptizata fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Johannis Wylson de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Gilbertus filius Richardi Waterhowse de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Thomas filius Edwardi Clayton de Halifax baptizatus fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johanna filia Wilhelmi Fowrnesse de Schelffe baptizata fuit eodem die et mense.

Robertus filius Barnardi Hyll de Halifax et Johanne Cowpend baptizatus fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Roberti Berstow de Halifax baptizatus fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Christoferi Cosyn de Ovenden
Item Agnes filia Thome Waterhowse de Skyrcot } baptizati fuerunt xvii die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Richardi Sunderland de Myggelay baptizata fuit xix die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Johannis Haldworth de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Johannis Conwey baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Margareta filia Johannis Bentlay de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxii^do^ die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Edmundi Romesden de Halifax
Item Margareta filia Roberti Berstow de eadem } baptizati fuerunt xxiii^cio^ die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Johannis Hartelay de Ovenden
Item Johanna filia Johannis Bradelay de Skyrcote } baptizati fuerunt xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Nicholai Appylyerd de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Jacobi Boithe de Ovenden
Item Margareta filia Roberti Stockes de Sowthorom } baptizati fuerunt xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

* Johanna filia Edmundi Oldefeld de Sowthorom baptizata fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

* Of "Place"—There are now two houses, "Upper" and "Lower." Joan, dau. and coh. of Edmund Oldfeld, married John Kaywood, Gentleman, of Kingston-on-Hull, as by Deeds dated 3 Eliz.

Hic incipit mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539.

Henricus filius Johannis Hargreves de Warlay baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539.

Sibella filia Thome Harryson de Halifax
Item Sibella filia Thome Mason de eadem
} baptizate fuerunt iii^cio die ejusdem mensis.

Wilhelmus filius Alexandri Brone de Halifax baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539.

Richardus filius Edwardi Selayden de Myggelay baptizatus fuit sexto die mensis Februarii.

Isabella filia Richardi Mercer baptizata fuit viii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Wilhelmi Potterton de Warlay baptizatus fuit ix^no die mensis ejusdem.

B Wilhelmus filius bastardus Henrici Butterfeld et Elizabethe Vicares baptizatus fuit x^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Pollerd de Sowerby baptizata fuit xii^o die mensis Februarii Anno Domini

Item Alicia filia Johannis Wylson de Sowthorom baptizata fuit eodem die mensis.

Thomas filius Roberti Mylner de Warlay baptizatus fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Item Jacobus filius Georgii Smyth de Sowerby
Item Margareta filia Thome Bryghowse de Ovenden
Item Johannes filius Johannis Thackrow de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt eodem die et anno.

Johannes filius Johannis Clowgh de Northorom baptizatus fuit xv^o die mensis ejusdem.

B Item Effamme filia bastarda Richardi Mylner & Alicie Utteley baptizata fuit eodem die et *anno*.

Edwardus filius Johannis Woodehede de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xvii die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Thorpe de Hyperome
Item Elina filia Jacobi Oldefeld de Myggelay
} baptizate fuerunt xviii die mensis ejusdem.

B Henricus filius bastardus Alexandri Browne et Margarete Berstow baptizatus fuit xx^o die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Jacobi Dobson de Sorby baptizata fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Richardi Horner de Sowerby
Item Johanna filia Johannis Bates de eadem
} baptizate fuerunt xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Nicholai Townehend de Northorom baptizata fuit xxiii die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Georgii Hylyle de Sowerby
Item Isabella filia Jacobi Lyster de Halifax
} baptizate fuerunt xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Item Elizabetha filia Alani Pennyngton
Item Robertus filius Georgii Haworth
} baptizati fuerunt eodem die et mense.

Agnes filia Johannis Lee de Ovenden baptizata fuit xxv^to die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539^no

Gilbertus filius Richardi Waddesworth de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Christabella filia Roberti Wade de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

B Robertus filius bastardus Leonardi Hemyngway et Margarete Warde baptizatus fuit xxviii die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Dyckeson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit ultimo die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539.

Hic incepit mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1539.

Johannes filius Johannis Haldeworth de Hyperome baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini

Item Johanna filia Edwardi Grymeschay de Northorom baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Anna filia Wilhelmi Vycares de Northorom baptizata fuit quinto die Marcii Anno Domini 1539^no

Elizabetha filia Christoferi Ellys de Warlay baptizata fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Georgii Boytes de Northorom baptizatus fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Richardi Scherd de Ovenden baptizatus fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Slayden de Warley
Item Johanna filia Johannis Thorpe de Skyrcote } baptizati fuerunt ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Gregorius filius Antonii Smyth de Halyfax baptizatus fuit xii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edwardi Wadesworth de Warley
Item Margareta filia Richardi Scoffeld de Hyperome } baptizati fuerunt xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Thome Bulcoke de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xvii die Marcii Anno Domini 1539

Thomas filius Roberti Sunderland de Eland
Item Richardus filius Johannis Dransfeld de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Dughty de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Jacobi Spenses de Halifax baptizata fuit xxiii^{cio} die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Christoferi Snell de Northorom
Item Richardus filius Roberti Brodeley de Hyperome
Item Richardus filius Georgii Gor*end cujusdam pauperis
Item Agnes filius Wilhelmi Salanon de Halifax } baptizati fuerunt xxiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

* The middle letter of this name is blotted and illegible

Nupti.

Anno Domini 1539.

Robertus Townehend et Elizabetha Farrow	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xiiii^{to} die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.
Wilhelmus Pollard et Alicia Wood	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxvii^{o} die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.
Robertus Bryge et Mabella Thebottes Item Johannes Bradelay et Johanna Tatersall Item Richardus Whytlay et Johanna Wylkynson	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt quarto die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539^{o}
Wilhelmus Elystonys et Johanna Brumhyld Item Johannes Hargreffes et Agnes Reyneforth	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt quinto die mensis Maii
* Nicholaus Beldon de Ottelay et Sibella Waterhowse istius parochie	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt sexto die mensis ejusdem.
Thomas Bulcoke et Elizabetha Hargreffes Item Richardus Sutclyff et Margareta Wylson	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt undecimo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539no
Wilhelmus Haldesworth et Agnes Hawghton Item Johannes Hanson et Johanna Schawe Item Gilbertus Wood et Margareta Gledehyll	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt secundo die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1539no
Wilhelmus Hole et Isabella Mychell Item Wilhelmus Grenfeld et Margareta Yngham Item Edmundus Lumme et Isabella Crother Item Jacobus Smyth et Elizabetha Whytheyd	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt viii^{o} die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1539^{o}
Gilbertus Waddesworth et Isabella Horsfall	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxix^{no} die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1539^{o}

* Nicholas Baildon, of Baildon, married Sibell, daughter of Richard Waterhouse, of Shibden. *Harl. M.S.S.* 6070.

Wilhelmus Scheyrd et Anna Wylkynson — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xiii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539°

Johannes Northend et Isabella Oldefield — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt virtute licentie despensacionis pro quarto gradu consanguinitatis xiiii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539°

Henricus Hebeltwhayte et Agnes Carruddas
Item Gilbertus Pellyngton et Margareta Maunne — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxvii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Hugo Reyneforth et Alicia Eavyng — matrimonium invicem contraxerunt tercio die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539.

† Richardus Cummyng de Waikfeld et Matilda Saltonstall nuper relicta Richardi Saltonstall de Godlay infra villatam de Sowthorom — matrimonium invicem contraxerunt undecimo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539.

Ricardus Wood et Margareta Bawme
Item Johannes Thomas et Elizabetha Horner — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xvii^to^ die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539

Robertus Collynson et Margareta Sclayter — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxxi die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539

Edwardus Fyld et Margareta Ewwoode — matrimonium invicem contraxerunt primo die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539

Thomas Campenotte et Margareta Haldesworth
Item Johannes Broke de Hudersfeld et Sibella Blackeburne — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt vii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539.

Jacobus Bawdewenson et Isabella Vycares
Item Edwardus Crother et Johanna Sclayden — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xiiii^to^ die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539.

Wilhelmus Berstow et Isabella Wollar
Item Johannes Townehend et Agnes Oldefeld — invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xv^to^ die mensis Septembris Anno domini 1539.

† Southowram in this entry appears to be written in error for Northowram, in which township Godley, in Shibden, lies.

Johannes Turnelay et Alicia Kalinson	invicem matrimonio copulati fuerunt xxi° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539.
Gilbertus Schay et Johanna Mawde	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.
Johannes Clowgh et Isabella Hudeson Item Henricus Waddesworth et Isabella Beste	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt sexto die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539
Johannes Pyghyll et Elizabeth Rydyng	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium septimo die ejusdem mensis annoque.
Raynaldus Hergreffes et Margareta Harryson	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt xii° die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.
Johannes Lerode et Isabella Stockes	connecti fuerunt in Sacramento matrimonii xiii° die Octobris Anno Domini 1539.
Jacobus Schay et Elizabetha Wood Item Robertus Wood et Agnes Berstow Item Edmundus Fyrth et Margareta Wood	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt xix^mo^ die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.
Wilhelmus Townehend et Alicia Smyth	matrimonium contraxerunt xxvi^to^ die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.
Johannes Holle et Johanna Spenses	invicem matrimonio conjuncti fuerunt ii^do^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539.
Antonius Smyth et Margareta Stansfeld	matrimonium contraxerunt invicem x^mo^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539.
Johannes Chammers et Johanna nuper Relicta Milonis Filde	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xvi^to^ die Novembris Anno Domini 1539.
Franciscus Eckysley et Elizabetha nuper Relicta Johannis Speight	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxiiii^to^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539
Item Johannes Elynthorppe et Agnes Turnelay	contraxerunt matrimonium eodem die anno et mense.

Wilhelmus Salamode et Johanna Lacy
Item Johannes Bynnes et Margareta Relicta Edwardi Mawde
Item Wilhelmus Mychell et Elizabetha Waterhowse
Item Edwardus Berstow et Elizabetha Marsden
Item Johannes Cockecrofte et Agnes Jackeson
} invicem contraxerunt et affidaverunt matrimonium xviii° die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539no

Wilhelmus Clyff et Johanna nuper Relicta Edwardi Kyng
Item Wilhelmus Dykeson et Isabella Gawkeroger
Item Johannes Wodde et Elizabetha Barker
} matrimonium contraxerunt in facie Ecclesie xixno die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539no

Johannes Saltonstall et Katerina Hayrtone
} matrimonium contraxerunt in facie Ecclesie xxmo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539no

Richardus Saltonstall et Margareta Relicta Henrici Fayrebanke
Johannes Elywell et Isabella nuper Relicta Johannis Gawkeroger virtute Dispensacionis ligitime (sic)
} invicem matrimonium contraxerunt in facie Ecclesie xxviiii° die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539.

Sexalli 1539

Incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.

(Aprill.)

Edmundus Gye extraneus sepultus fuit primo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.

Richardus Lumme de Sowerbi sepultus fuit tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas Sayvell filius Thome Sayvell de Sowthorom sepultus fuit vi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Roberti Lawmforth de Halifax sepulta fuit viii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Gilberti Phylvppe de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt
Item Elizabetha filia Wilhelmi Vycarres de Northorom } xi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Wilhelmi Eckysley de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

*Isabella Walker filia Gilberti Walker de Sowerby baptizata fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Christoferus Sandes de Warlay sepultus fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.

Johannes Lume de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt
Item Wilhelmus Milner de Halifax } xviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Thome Hargreffes de Sowerby sepulta fuit xxii^o^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1539.

Johanna filia Thome Hebyltwhate de Northorom sepulta fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Pelagia Relicta Wilhelmi Sutclyff nuper de Hyperome sepulta fuit xxix^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539^o^

Jacobus Hemyngway de Sowthorom } consepulti fuerunt primo die
Item Wilhelmus Mawde de Warlay } mensis Maii Anno Domini 1539.

Johanna infans filia Thome Drake de Northorom sepulta fuit secunda die mensis ejusdem.

* "baptizata" apparently a clerical error for "sepulta."

Margareta uxor Johannis Drake de Northorom
Item Richardus filius Richardi Stevenson de eadem } consepulti fuerunt tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius infantes (sic !) Edmundi Berstow de Northorom sepultus fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem

Margareta filia Hugonis Carter de Sowerby sepulta fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem

Johannes Sunderland de Halifax sepultus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius infantes Johannis Wylson de Schelfe
Item Johannes filius Egidii Hycsonson de Sowerby. } consepulti fuerunt xio die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius infantes predicti Johannis Wilson de Schelff
Item Agnes Relicta Wilhelmi Person de Sowerby vidua. } consepulti fuerunt xiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Richardi Saltonstall de Warlay
Item Robertus filius Wilhelmi Scharburgh de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt xv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus Scharpe de Northorom sepultus fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Hugonis Carter de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxii^do die ejusdem mensis.

Agnes filia Johannis Phyleppe de Ovenden sepulta fuit xxiiii^t die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Wilhelmi Whytlay de Hyperome sepultus fuit xxv° die mensis ejusdem.

Milo infans Milonis Bawdwen de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxviii die mensis ejusdem

Hic incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1539.

Georgius filius Johannis Holgate de Ovenden sepultus fuit viii^{o} die mensis Junii.

Johannes filius Johannis Lyster de Sowerby sepultus fuit xi^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Wod de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxi^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes fillus infantes Johannis Eckyslay de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xxvi^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Deyne de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxix^{no} die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incepit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Wilhelmus Schore de Skyrcote sepultus fuit ii^{do} die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Oldefeld de Sourby sepulta fuit ix^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Elynthorpe de Sowerby sepulta fuit x^{mo} die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus Sclayden de Mychellay sepultus fuit xi^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella nuper Relicta Richardi Brockesbanke de Warlay sepulta fuit xii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Phylyppe de Ovenden sepulta fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Thome Stockes de Halifax sepultus fuit xviii^{vo} die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Hemyngway de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xx^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Johannis Phylppe de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxi^o die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Clough filius Roberti Clough de Northorom sepultus xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Cryar de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxiii^o die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Margareta Brodeley de Halifax sepulta fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Richardi Barnes de Halifax sepulta fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Thome Wylkynson de Halifax sepultus fuit xxvii^o die Julii Anno Domini 1539.

Thomas filius Oliveri Wytton de Northorom
Item Elizabetha Tommeson de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539^no.

Thomas filius Roberti Mychell de Halifax sepultus fuit vii^o die ejusdem mensis.

Alicia uxor Johannis Holmes de Hyperome sepulta fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Maude de Warlay sepultus fuit xiiii^o die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539.

Christabella filia Roberti Horton de eadem sepulta fuit eoden die anno et mense.

Johannes filius bastardus Johannis Tylson et Agnetis Saworthe de Sowerby
Item Edwardus filius Richardi Grymeschay de Northorom
} consepulti fuerunt xviii die ejusdem mensis

Edwardus Kyng de Halifax
Item Elizabetha Edylstones de eadem
Item Johannes filius Richardi Bennson de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xxiii° die mensis ejusdem

Richardus filius Johannis Wylson de Warlay sepultus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem

Robertus Hemyngway de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xxviii^vo die mensis ejusdem

Johannes filius Georgii Thomas de Halyfax sepultus fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas Hutton de Halifax sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1539

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1539

Margareta uxor Roberti Walkar de Ovenden
Item Johannes infans filiusque eorum
} consepulti fuerunt primo die mensis Septembris Annoque Domini 1539

Johanna uxor Wilhelmi Gawkeroger de Sowerby sepulta fuit vii die mensis ejusdem

Agnes uxor Richardi Saltonstall de Warlay sepulta fuit 9° die mensis ejusdem

Johannes filius infantes Wilhelmi Mylnever de Halifax defuncti sepultus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem

Johannes filius Richardi Beste de Ovenden
Item Margareta filia Roberti Wheuwall de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xiij^mo die ejusdem mensis

Johannes filius infans Richardi Best de Haldeworth sepultus fuit xv^to die ejusdem mensis

Elizabetha nupor Relicta Christoferi Pyghyllys de Northorom sepulta fuit xxi^o die mensis ejusdem

Johannes Wylbe de Sowthorom et Wilhelmus filius Laurencii Haldesworth de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xxiij^do die ejusdem mensis

Elizabetha nuper Relicta Johannis Hole de Halifax sepulta fuit xxiiij^to die mensis ejusdem

---

Incipit mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539.

Thomas Mychell de Skyrcote
Item Michaell filius Laurencii Haldesworth de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt primo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539

Isabella uxor Johannis Robynson de Halifax sepulta fuit terci die mensis ejusdem

Johannes filius bastardus Milonis Nutter de Warlay
Item Edmundus filius Gilberti Baroclough de Northorom
} consepulti fuerunt quinto die ejusdem mensis

Richardus Mychell de Halifax sepultus fuit xii^mo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1539

Margareta Maude de Sowerby sepulta fuit xiiij^to die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Richardi Hemyngwayde Sowthorom
Item Edave filia Johannis Pereson de Byrstow
} consepulti fuerunt xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Radulphi Lyster nuper de Hyperome sepultus fuit xx^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Nicholaus filius Johannis Foxcroft de Sowerby sepultus fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia bastarda Richardi Haldworth de Hyperom sepulta fuit xxix die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Johannis Waddeworth de Warlay } consepulti fuerunt
Item Johanna filia Johannis Schepelay de Halifax } xxx^mo die mensis ejusdem

Katarina filia Georgii Crother de Sowerby sepulta fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris.

Gilbertus Deyne de Warlay sepultus fuit quarto die ejusdem mensis.

Johannes Stancliff de Halifax sepultus fuit sexto die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1539^no

Johannes filius Jacobi Dobson de Sowerby sepultus fuit ix^no die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus Berstow de Northorom sepultus fuit x^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Richardi Sclater de Ovenden sepulta fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Schotylworth de Sowerby sepulta fuit xiiii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Dicson de Sowerby sepultus fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius bastardus Wilhelmi Bacchelar et Agnetis Nayl sepultus fuit xxi^o die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Roberti Crabetre de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Emmota nuper relicta Christoferi Redehewgh de Halifax vidua } consepulte fuerunt
Item Gracia filia Jacobi Bawdwenson de Hyperome } xxiii^o die mensis ejusdem

m

Wilhelmus Aysten quidam pauper claudens extremum diem apud Johannem Oldefeld de Warlay sepultus fuit v^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Thome Leigh de Halifax sepulta fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia uxor Johannis Wod de Halifax sepulta fuit viii^vo^ die mensis Decembris.

Johannes Schepelay de Halifax sepultus fuit ix^no^ die ejusdem mensis.

Henricus Whylewryght servus Duci Norffolchie } consepulti fuerunt xi^mo^ die ejusdem mensis
Item Johanna filia Richardi Wod de Sowerbi }

Robertus Jenkynson servus Wilhelmo Stokes de Halifax sepultus fuit xii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Jacobi Best de Ovenden sepultus fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes nuper relicta Richardi Hemyngway de Sowthorom sepulta fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Prestlay de Halifax sepultus fuit xviii^vo^ die ejusdem mensis.

Margareta filia bastarda Georgii Barnes et Agnetis Wybsey sepulta fuit xxii die mensis ejusdem.

Pelagia uxor Thome Eckyslay de Sowthorom sepulta fuit xxvii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Henrici Wylton de Hyperome sepultus fuit xxviii die ejusdem *mensis.*

Hic incipit mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539.

[January 1539.]

Agnes Lyster de Northorom sepulta fuit ii^do^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Redeaugh de Warlay sepultus fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Edmundi Forest sepulta fuit v^to^ die mensis Januarii Anno 1539.

Agnes Smyth de Halifax sepulta fuit vi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Sybella filia Richardi Wylson de Halifax sepulta fuit octavo die mensis Januarii.

Johanna filia Edmundi Crother de Ovenden sepulta fuit ix^no die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539.

Agnes uxor Henrici Hoppey de Warlay
Item Richardus filius Edwardi Schoffeld de Hyperome
*Carolus Hawworth capitalem subiit sententiam
} consepulti fuerunt x^mo die mensis ejusdem

Margareta uxor Wilhelmi Heyland de Sowerby
Item Alisia filia Henrici Wylson de eadem
} consepulte fuerunt xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Dominus Gilbertus Berstow capellanus apud Halifax
Item Robertus filius Johannis Lyster de eadem
} consepulti fuerent xxi^mo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1539^no

Stephanus Paddeley de Halifax
Item Lucia uxor Christoferi Wylson de Sowerby
} consepulti fuerunt xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta relicta Henrici Heybyltwayte de Northorom
Item Johannes filius Thome Wylson de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xxiii die mensis ejusdem

Isabella uxor Johannis Vycares de Schelff et Johanna filia eorum consepulte fuerunt xxvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Waterhowse de Halifax sepultus fuit xxviii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johanna filia Edwardi Turner de Sowerby sepulta fuit eodem die et anno.

Isabella filia Johannis Amler de Northorom sepulta fuit xxix die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Johannis Thorpe de Sowthorom sepulta fuit penultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Johannis Dronsfeld de Warlay sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

* This, the first reference in the Registers to the "Halifax Gibbet Law," seems to have escaped the notice of all writers on that subject.

Hic incipit mensis Februarii.

[February.]

Johannes Whytlay de Ovenden sepultus fuit primo die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539no

Johannes filius Henrici Skelton de Sowerby
Item Wilhelmus filius Johannis Reyneforth de Warlay
} consepulti fuerunt tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Jacobi Robynson de Sowerby sepultus fuit sexto die ejusdem mensis.

Johannes filius Jacobi Schay de Northorom sepultus fuit xiiiio die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1539no

Elizabetha uxor Thome Wylkynson de Halifax sepulta fuit xvio die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus Nutter de Ovenden
Item Johannes Wylson ot
Georgius Wylson filii Thome Wylson de Schelff
} consepulti fuerunt xxvto die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Johannis Thome de Halifax
Item Elizabetha uxor Laurencii Haldeworth de eadem
Item Johanna filia Edwardi Hugyn de eadem
Item Johanna filia Hugonis Carter de Sowerby
} consepulte fuerunt xxvito die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Georgii Hargreffes de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxvii die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Johannis Mawde de Warley
Item Sibella filia Thome Baytes de Northorom
} consepulte fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1539.

Richardus filius Gilberti Haldeworth de Ovenden sepultus fuit primo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1539no

Johannes filius Georgii Crother de Warley sepultus fuit secundo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1539no

Sibella filia Thome Kent de Halifax } consepulte fuerunt
Item Alicia filia Roberti Whewall de Ovenden } viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius bastardus Henrici Buterfeld de Warley sepultus fuit xviii die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Richardi Hargreffes de Sowerby sepulta fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Anno Domini 1540.

Baptizati.

Johannes filius Johannis Lume de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Edmundus filius Edmundi Vicarr° de Warlay } xxviii° die mensis ejusdem *sc. Marcii.*

Agnes filia Hugonis Carter de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Alexandri Carter de Sowerby baptizatus fuit ultimo die Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Item Agnes filia bastarda Roberti Asteley et Margarete Fowernes baptizata fuit eodem die et anno.

Hic incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540

Johannes filius Richardi Burneley de Halifax baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540^mo

Item Thomas filius Thome Ratclyff de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die et anno.

Gilbertus filius Gilberti Phylypp de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt iiii^to
Item Wilhelmus filius Richardi Pachette de Myggeley. } die mensis Aprilis *Anno Domini* 1540

Alicia filia Gilberti Haldworth de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johannes filius Richardi Wylson de Halifax } quinto die mensis ejusdem.

B Johannes filius bastardus Thome Grenewod et Elizabethe Grenewod
Item Agnes filia Christoferi Smyth de Skyrcote
Item Isabella filia Johannis Denton de Sowthorom } baptizati fuerunt sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Gilberti Wood de Sowerby baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus filius bastardus Thome Mychell et Johanne Somerscalles baptizatus fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Arthurus filius Johannis Haldesworth de Hyperome baptizatus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Michaell filius Edwardi Mawde de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit xiiii die mensis ejusdem.

Item Agnes filia Wilhelmi Mychell de Hyperome baptizata fuit eodem die et anno.

Item Johanna filia Thome Wylson de Halifax baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Edwardus filius Thome Bulcoke de Warley baptizatus fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

B Margareta filia bastarda Wilhelmi Myggeley et Elizabethe Mudye
B Katerina filia bastarda Christoferi Holle et Alicie Walschay } baptizata fuit xx^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

Helena filia Wilhelmi Grenefeld de Sowthorom baptizata fuit xxiii^cio^ die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Roberti Dobson de Hyperome
Item Johanna filia Thome Smyth de Halifax } baptizati fuerunt xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Wilhelmi Stockes de Warlay baptizatus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540^mo^

Margareta filia Hugonis Reyneforth de Halifax baptizata fuit xxvii die mensis *ejusdem*.

Gilbertus filius Richardi Longbotham de Warley baptizatus fuit xxviii die mensis ejusdem

Item Agnes filia Richardi Saltonstall de Hyperome baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini, 1540.

Margareta filia Johannis Saltonstall de Ovenden
Item Elizabetha filia Thome Stancliff de Northorom
} baptizati fuerunt secundo mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Margareta filia Thome Bryge de Warley baptizata fuit 3° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Richardi Wylson de Warley
Item Jacobus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Thorneton et Isabelle Baroclough
} baptizati fuerunt quarto die mensis *ejusdem.*

Wilhelmus filius Edwardi Berstow de Northorom baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius Johannis Waterhowse de Hyperome baptizatus fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Item Wilhelmus filius Edwardi Smyth de Halifax baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Scherd de Ovenden baptizata fuit 10° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Thome Baytes de Northorom baptizata fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem

Item Johannes
Et Thomas
} filii gemelli bastardi Thome Sutclyff et Johanne Nycoll
Item Johannes filius Stephani Mylner de Skyrcote
} baptizati fuerunt eodem die mensis et anno.

B Johannes filius bastardus Jacobi Bentley et Johanne Capper baptizatus fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Gilberti Warde de Warley baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Johannis Grenefeld de Northorom baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Agnes filia Henrici Hemyngway de Hyperome baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Franciscus filius Wilhelmi Eckysley de Sowthorom baptizatus fuit xvi^to^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Item Brianus filius Briani Walker de Hyperome baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Elizabetha filia Jacobi Woodehead de Hyperome baptizata fuit fuit xvii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Gilberti Pennyngton de Warley baptizatus fuit xxii^do^ die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Roberti Walkar de Sowthorom baptizatus fuit xxiii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Edwardi Thorpe de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Wilhelmi Mychell de Ovenden baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Karolus filius Karoli Barocloughe de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Elizabetha filia Alani Akerode de Warley baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Item Georgius filius Christoferi Ryley de Northorom baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Edwardus filius Roberti Horton de Warley baptizatus fuit xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Georgii Dykson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xxviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Emmota filia Roberti Northend de Halifax baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Thomas filius Johannis Hanson de Sowerby
Item Henricus filius Edwardi Helewell de Sowthorom
} baptizati fuerunt xxix^o^ die ejusdem mensis.

Robertus filius Richardi Diconson de Schelff
Item Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Edilstones de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.

Isabella filia Edmundi Borstow de Northorom baptizata fuit ix^no^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.

Johanna filia Wilhelmi Withlay de Hyperome baptizata fuit x^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Hoole de Hyperome baptizata fuit xii die mensis Junii Anno Domini *1540.*

Isabella filia Richardi Tomeson de Ovenden baptizata fuit xiiii^to^ die *mensis ejusdem.*

Margareta filia Johannis Pull de Sowerby baptizata fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannis (sic!) filius Johannis Smyth de Sowerbi baptizatus fuit xvii die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Edwardi Gibson de Northorom baptizata fuit xix^th^ die mensis ejus*dem.*

Georgius filius Richardi Gibson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xx^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Agnes filia Johannis Dikeson de Sowerby baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Hic incipit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha filia Edwardi Pachet de Miggeley baptizata fuit primo die mensis Julii Anno Domini 15*40.*

Johanna filia Gilberti Crosley de Soland baptizata fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Snyppe de Hyperome baptizatus fuit septimo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Edmundi Bynnes de Sowerby baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Richardi Grymeschay de Northorom baptizatus fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Briani Dogchson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Beverley de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xvii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Heyrynschay de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xviii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Henrici Hertlay de Northorom baptizatus fuit xx^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Richardi Hemyngwey de Schelff baptizatus fuit xxii^{do} die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Roberti Mychell de Halifax baptizata fuit xxiii^{ra} die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Richardi Benson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus filius Johannis Elewell de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xxv^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Roberti Horton de Warley baptizata fuit xxvi^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Jacoby Holdesworth de Warley baptizatus xxx^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Gawkeroger de Sowerby baptizata fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Anna filia Wilhelmi Sayvell de Halifax baptizata fuit primo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini *1540.*

Agnes filia Richardi Betqwet de Dyperome baptizata fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundi Lume de Sowerby baptizat*us (ta)* fuit sexto die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

filius *(? a)* Roberti Wood de Halifax baptizatus *(? a)* fuit septimo die mensis ejusdem.

——es filius *(? a)* Edmundi Stanclyff de Northorom baptizatus *(? a)* fuit eodem die et anno.

Item Agnes filia bastarda Arthuri Gylson et Johanne Bentley baptizata fuit eodem die et anno.

Helena filia Johannis Schore de Halifax baptizata fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Thome Broddeley de Halifax baptizatus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Brianus filius Briani Clough de Sowthorom baptizatus fuit xi die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Thome Hooll de Halifax baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Henrici Pyghyllys de Myggelay baptizatus fuit xiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Prestley de Halifax baptizatus fuit xvii die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus filius Richardi Steveson de Northorom baptizatus fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Johannis Bryge de Halifax baptizata fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Richardi Haldeworth de Northorom baptizatus fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Johannis Boytheis de Skyrcote baptizata fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Richardi Wood de Sowthorom baptizata fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Christabella filia Edmundi Mawde de Warley baptizata fuit penultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Richardi Best de Ovenden baptizata fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.

Isabella filia Egidii Hichesonson de Sowerby baptizata fuit tercio die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.

B Johannes filius bastardus Richardi Mychell et Sibelle Thomas baptizatus fuit iiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus filius Wilhelmi Dobson de Sorby baptizatus fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Wilhelmi Sclayden de Warley baptizatus fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edmundi Dobson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit viii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Henrici Elyngworth de Sowerby baptizatus fuit apud Heptonstall x^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

B Richardus filius bastardus Roberti Hylynworth et Johanne Mychell baptizatus fuit xi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Holgate de Warley baptizatus fuit xii die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Jacobi Smyth de Myggelay baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Effame filia Georgii Browne de Halifax baptizata fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Antonius filius Thome Sayvell de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit xvii^o^ die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha filia Christoferi Schay de Warley baptizata fuit 19^o^ die mensis *ejusdem.*

Alicia filia Edwardi Sowwood de Hyperome baptizata fuit xx^mo^ die mensis *ejusdem.*

Mariona filia Johannis Thomas de Myggeley baptizata fuit xxi^o^ die mensis *ejusdem.*

Anna filia Briani Ottes de Northorom baptizata fuit xxv^to^ die mensis Septembris Anno ut supra.

Margareta filia Thome Campenet de Ovenden / Item Elizabetha filia Richardi Mawde de Warley — baptizata fuit xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Crabtre de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxvii^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Roberti Smyth de Halifax baptizata fuit xxix^no^ die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Octobris.

Alicia filia Richardi Haldeworthe de Warley baptizata fuit secundo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.

Item Johannes filius Richardi Wod de Northorom baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Richardus filius Roberti Carter de Sowerby baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Henrici Whytacarres de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xi^o^ die mensis ejus*dem*.

Agnes filia Edwardi Denton de Warlay baptizata fuit xii^o^ die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus filius Johannis Hopkynson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Thome Crosley de Soweland baptizata fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ej*usdem*.

Richardus filius Richardi Sutclyff de Sowerby / Robertus filius Henrici Skelton de eadem — baptizati fuerunt eodem die mensis et anno.

Johannes filius Johannis Townehende de Myggeley baptizatus fuit xvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

B Christabella filia bastardi Richardi Mawde de Sowerby et Elizabethe Estwod } baptizati fuerunt
B Item Johannes filius bastardus Richardi Fowernesse de Halifax et Elizabethe Mitton } xix° die mensis *ejusdem.*

B Elizabetha filia bastardi Edwardi Schay et Margarete Robynson baptizata fuit xx^mo die mensis ejus*dem.*

Jacobus filius Thome Bowland de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Richardi Pachette de Mygeley baptizata fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Item Agnes filia Thome Leigh de Halifax baptizata fuit eo mense et anno.

Margareta filia Thome Smyth de Sowthorom baptizata fuit vicesimo quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius bastardus Edmundi Lang et Anne Scott baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Johannis Bynnes de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Johannis Berstow de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxix° die Octobris anno domini 1540.

Wilhelmus et Agnes } fil' Georgii Crother de Sowerby baptizati fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540

Johannes filius Thome Wylson de Schelff baptizatus fuit prime die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540^mo.

Gracia filia Edmundi Broddeley de Northorom baptizata fuit 11^do die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Mylner de Lightelyff baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Margareta filia Johannis Haldesworth de Northorom
Item Johannes filius Richardi Parnes de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Christoferus filius Johannis Oldefeld de Sowerby baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Thome Tomeson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Best de Ovenden baptizatus fuit x° die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Hanson cujusdam pauperis vagabundique baptizata fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Roberti Qwewall de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xii die mensis ejusdem.

Item Thomas filius Richardi Farraw de Myggeley baptizatus fuit eodem die mense et anno.

Agnes filia Roberti Burneley de Halifax baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Hugo filius Johannis Lacy de Cromowelbothum, Armigeri
Item Alicia filia Roberti Walton de Warley
} baptizati fuerunt xviii die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Wilhelmi Preston de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xx^mo^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Jacobi Balle de Nerulond (sic!) baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Ysabella filia Johannis Haldeworth de Northorom
Item Johannes filius Wilhelmi Lyster de Halifax
Item Gracia filia Rogeri Rokeld de Northorom
} baptizati fuerunt xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Roberti Townehend de Myggeley baptizatus fuit xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Romesden de Warley } baptizati fuerunt
Item Agnes filia Roberti Crabtre de Sowerby } xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Robertus filius Roberti Deyne de Ovenden baptizatus fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Item Elizabetha filia Jacobi Schay de North-orom } baptizate fuerunt
Item Margareta filia Edmundi Vicares de Ovenden } eodem die mensis et anno

Edmundus filius Richardi Mawde de Warley baptizatus fuit tercio die mensis, Decembris Anno Domini 1540

Johannes filius Jacobi Swyfte de Ovenden } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johanna filia Edwardi Lume de Sowland } viii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Richardi Bryge de Warley baptizatus fuit xi^o^ die mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha filia Richardi Roides de Northorom baptizata fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Antonius filius Richardi Hanson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Gawkeroger de Sowerby } baptizate fuerunt
Item Johanna filia Johannis Bryge de Sowthorom } xviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Noddyng de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Seth Haldeworth de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia bastarda Randulphi Kelschay et Johanne Wodheid baptizata fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus filius Richardi Clay de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Johannis Roper de Northorom baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Galfridi Tatersall baptizatus fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus filius Jacobi Mawde de Sowthorom
Item Agnes filia Johannis Crabtre de Sowerbi } baptizati fuerunt xxxi^mo die mensis ejusdem.

Leonardus filius Richardi Romesden de Hyperome baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Hic incipit mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha filia Gilberti Mawde de Warley baptizata fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Jacobi Smyth de Sowerby baptizatus fuit tercio die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540

E Elizabetha filia bastarda Edwardi Tatersall et Agnetis Murgatrod baptizata fuit quinto die mensis *ejusdem.*

Edmundus filius Edmundi Kyngstone de Warley baptizatus fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Turneley de Warley
Ysabella filia Richardi Turner de Sowerby } baptizata fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Francisci Eckysley de Sowthorom
Johanna filia Johannis Boye de Northorom
Sibella filia Roberti Scoffeld de Hiperome
Isabella filia Henrici Dyson de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Alexander filius Johannis Smyth de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit x die mensis ejusdem.

B Johanna filia bastarda Johannis Stablesse *et* Elizabethe Rysshe-worth baptizata fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Johannis Roide de Soyland baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Leticia filia Johannis Brygge de Sowerby baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Haldesworth de Hyperome baptizata fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Nicholai Hygynn de Sowerby baptizata fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Wilhelmi Gledehyll de Soyland
Item Gilbertus filius Jacobi Smyth de eadem
Item Wilhelmus filius Edwardi Stockes de Sowthorom
B Item Johannes filius bastardus Thome Oldefeld et Agnetis Coleyge
} baptizati fuerunt xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Henrici Law de Ovenden baptizata fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Milonis Skelton de Sowerby baptizata fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Antonius Johannis Nicolson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Johannis Ryley de Sowerby baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Richardus filius Edmundi Gledhyll de Sowerby
Agnes filia Johannis Schay de Mygeley
} baptizati fuerunt xxxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Henricus filius bastardus Briani Sayvell et Isabelle Grymeschay baptizatus fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Pyghylles de Myggeley
Item Gracia filia Johannis Saltonstall de Hyperome
Item Isabella filia Johannis Wood de Ovendene
} baptizate fuerunt tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Renaldi Whytlee de Risheworth baptizata fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Item Richardus filius Gylberti Hole de Lyghtclyff baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Isabella filia Johannis Waterhowse de Sorby baptizata [illegible] die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Petri Horsfall de Sowerby [illegible] die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Roberti Berton de Northorom baptizatus [illegible] die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Wilhelmi Smyth de Iryngworth (? Illingworth) baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Leroyde de Northorom baptizata fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius bastardus Edmundi Waterhowse et Agnetis Dyconson baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Agnes filia Wilhelmi Mawde de Halifax baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Johannis Hychesonson de Halifax
Item Elizabetha filia bastarda Thome Benne et Agnetis Haryson
} baptizate fuerunt xvi[illegible] die ejusdem mensis.

——es filius *(? a)* Roberti Boye de Northorom baptizatus *(? a)* fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Briani Steyde de Northorom baptizata fuit xviii° die mensis Februari.

Agnes filia Edmundi Heyley de Ovenden baptizata fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

B Wilhelmus filius bastardus Johannis Heckysley et Margarete Walton baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense.

Item Johannes filius Johannis Whytley de Ovenden baptizatus fuit eodem die et mense et anno.

Margareta filia Roberti Barwigh de Northorom baptizata fuit xx^o^ die mensis Februarii Anno Domini *1540.*

Anna filia Oleveri Wysson de Northorom
Item Anabella filia Johannis Mawde de Skyrcote
Item Agnes filia Thome Longbothum de Sowthorom
} baptizate fuerunt xxii die mensis ejusdem

Johannes et Johanna filii gemelli Henrici Redehawgh de Warley baptizati fuerunt xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Roberti Hall de Halifax
Item Johannes filius Johannis Walker de Hiperome
} baptizati fuerunt xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Edmundi Dykeson de Sowerby baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Hic incipit mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Georgius filius Johannis Schepperde de Halifax baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Marcii Anno *Domini* 1540.

Margareta filia Thome Holdworth de Halifax baptizata fuit secundo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius bastardus Christoferi Walton et Alicie Gybson baptizatus fuit quinto die mensis ejus*dem.*

Rosamunda filia Wilhelmi Mygeley de Warley baptizata fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Johannis Sayvell de Skircote baptizatus fuit ix° die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Drake de Warley
Item Isabella filia Wilhelmi Horton de Halifax
Item Margareta filia Wilhelmi Murgatrode de Warley
} baptizati fuerunt xiii° die mensis *ejusdem.*

Wilhelmus filius Richardi Saltonstall de Warley
Item Margareta filia Johannis Wylkynson de Halifax
Item Wilhelmus filius Gilberti Oldefeild de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt xiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Wilhelmus filius bastardus Roberti Bothumley et Alicie Thomas

Wilhelmus filius Richardi Hugynn de Sowerby
Item Richardus filius Edwardi Waddesworth de eadem.
} baptizati fuerunt xix die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Gilberti Drake de Northorom
Item Mariona filia Richardi Murgaterode de Soland
} baptizate fuerunt xx° die mensis *ejusdem.*

Johannes filius bastardus Johannis Galthorpe et Isabelle Haldeworth baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis *ejusdem.*

Johannes et Wylhelmus { filii gemelli Johannis Nycoll de Hyperom baptizati fuerunt xxiii° *die mensis ejusdem*

Item Isabella filia Richardi Romesden de Warley baptizata fuit eodem die et mense.

Nupti.

Anno Domini 1540.

Rogerus Rockeld et Gracia Grymeschay	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt undecimo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domino 1540.
Johannes Rauson et Gracia Heyley Item Wilhelmus Myggeley et Agnes Schaye	matrimonium adinvicem contraxerunt xxv^to^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540.
Richardus Saltonstall et Margareta Oldofeld Item Gilbertus Drake et Margareta Holgate	adinvicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxvi^to^ die mensis Aprilis.
Edwardus Mawde et Alicia Mawde vidua	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxvii die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540.
Edwarde Wood et Agnes Bentley	invicem matrimonio copulati fuerunt secundo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.
Richardus Hall et Isabella Bothe Item Jacobus Ball et Isabella nuper relicta Wilhelmi Mylner. Item Johannes Townehend et Alicia Lange Item Edwardus Bynnes et Johanna Robynson.	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxx^mo^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo.
Nicholaus Wright et Elizabetha Bunnye	invicem copulati fuerunt in sacramento matrimonii ultimo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Cartar et Alicia Clay	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt sexto die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.
Richardus Mawde et Margareta nuper relicta Wilhelmi Woode Item Johannes Burneley et Alicia Holgate	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt et affidaverunt septimo die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540

Johannes Vicares et Johanna Haldeworth Item Johannes Deyne et Agnes nuper relicta Richardi Mageson Item Omefridus Bentlay et Johanna nuper relicta Wilhelmi Criar	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt xiii^o^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540
Johannes Thomas et Agnes nuper relicta Johannis Sunderland Item Edwardus Sultonstall et Christabella Oldefeld	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xiiii^to^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Langbothum et Agnes Hemyngway Item Brianus Stede et Isabella Stokes	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt xx^o^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Schepeley et Matilda Cokeson Item Wilhelmus Heglande et Katerina Townehend	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt vicesimo septimo die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540
Karolus Gledehyll et Isabella Adkynson	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt quarto die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Wadyngton et Isabella Hemyngway Item Richardus Bolton et Margareta Horton	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium quinto die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.
Johannes Waterhowse et Elizabetha Helewell	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium septimo die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Whewell et Agnes Redehowgh Item Richardus Collmanne et Christabella Lacy	contraxerunt matrimonium ad invicem xi^o^ die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.
Robertus Scheppeley et Alicia Hatcher	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxv^to^ die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.
Richardus Wood et Margareta Amler.	contraxerunt matrimonium xxvii^o^ die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.
Christoferus Feilde et Gracia Grundeheige. Item Richardus Tatersall et Alicia Rydyng.	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium primo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Brianus Sunderland et Margareta Heyley	matrimonium contraxerunt adinvicem septimo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.
Johannes Rawlen de Kyghlay et Christabella Mawde	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium octavo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.
Henricus Sayvell et Doratha Lacy	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt ultimo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.
Edmundus Dobson et Alicia Baytes	matrimonium invicem contraxerunt quarto die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.
Rogerus Jackeson et Alicia Hemyngway	matrimonium contraxerunt xii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.
Johannes Hyncheclyff et Johanna Grene	matrimonium contraxerunt 19° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.
Robertus Walton et Isabella Akerod	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxvi^to^ die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540
Gilbertus Dy[illegible]on et Agnes Rob[illegible]son Item Henricus Lawe et Agnes Bynnes	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium tercio die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.
Johannes Saltonstall et Maria Goodehale Petrus Ormarode parochie de Burneley et Agnes Haldeworth Item Johannes Noddyng et Katerina Hollande	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt quarto die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.
Thomas Stokes et Elizabetha Waterhowse	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium undecimo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.
Johannes Nycoll parochie de Eland et Elizabetha Pylkynton Item Robertus Vicares et Agnes Redeawgh	invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xvii° die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.
Edwardus Boythes Isabella Cockcroft	invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xviii° die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.

Christoferus Wayde
Katerina Bentley
Wilhelmus Scheppard
Margareta Hedelstones
Johannes Beste et
Elizabetha Robynson
Item Robertus Townehend et
Johanna Crother
} contraxerunt matrimonium xxiiii^to^ die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.

Edmundus Mylner et
Sybella Mylner
} contraxerunt et invicem affidaverunt matrimonium xv^to^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540^mo^

Hugo Whyte et
Alicia nuper relicta
Jacobi Hemyngway
Item Robertus Clarke
parochie de Byrstall et
Isabella nuper relicta
Thome Waterhowse
} matrimonium invicem contraxerunt xxii^do^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540.

Jacobus Blakeburne et
Alicia Vycarres
} matrimonium invicem affidaverunt xvii^o^ die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Thomas Kent et
Elizabetha Bayte
Item Thomas Cryar et
Alicia Whetherheyd
} matrimonium contraxerunt invicem xxx^o^ die Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes Cross et
Isabella Woodd
} invicem contraxerunt matrimonium ultimo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Wilhelmus Deyne et
Agnes Grenewood
Item Edmundus Tylson et
Alicia Wooddecoke
Item Carolus Broke et
Margareta Whytley
Item Johannes Oldefeild et
Margareta Wodd
} matrimonium contraxerunt sexto die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus Berstow et
Johanna Hyngworth
Item Wilhelmus Haigh
parochie de Byrstall et
Isabella Whytley istius parochie
} contraxerunt matrimonium septimo die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Sepulti.

Anno Domini 1540.

Johanna uxor Johannis Waddesworth de Warle sepulta fuit xxix die mensis Marcii Anno Domini ut supra.

Margareta nuper relicta Wilhelmi Berstow de Halifax sepulta fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Craven de Skyrcote sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Hic incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540.

Milo Hergreffes de Warley sepultus fuit primo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540mo

Item Johannes filius Thome Wylkynson sepultus fuit eodem die.

Elizabetha uxor Omfridy Heyley de Hyperome
Item Anna filia Richardi Hogge de Schelff } consepulte fuerunt quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius bastardus Barnardi Hyll vagabundi sepultus fuit septimo die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Wilhelmi Ellystones de Halifax sepulta fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Dyckeson de Sowerby
Item Thomas filius Gilberti Wood de eadem } consepulti fuerunt xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus Fawkes de Warley
Item Jacobus filius Georgii Smyth de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Henrici Skelton de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxvto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Richardi Woolde de Halifax
Item Elizabetha filia Johanne nuper relicta Roberti Beverle de Sowerby
} consepulti fuerunt xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johanne Hylyle de Sowerby
Johannes filius Wilhelmi Stokes de Skyrcote
Johanna Habryngham ancilla Wilhelmi Mygeley de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna Haworth de Halifax
Sibella filia Johannis Brethewaithe de Skyrcote
} consepulte fuerunt xxviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Lawrencius Gybson de Halifax sepultus fuit xxx^mo^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540.

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Thomas filius Johannis Waterhowse de Sowerby
Item Margareta filia Richardi Hygyn de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt 3^a^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540

Margareta filia Edwardi Wadesworth de Sowerby sepulta fuit vii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Saltonstall de Ovenden sepulta fuit 10^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia nuper relicta Egidii Genen vidua de Halifax sepulta fuit xi die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Richardi Horner de Sowerby sepulta fuit duodecimo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Christabella filia Thome Bentham de Halifax sepulta fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem

Jacobus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Thorneton sepultus fuit xv^to^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus Pecke de Halifax
Item Margareta nuper relicta Johannis Grenewod de Ovynden
Item Isabella filia Thome Stankeclyff de Northorom
} consepulti fuerunt xvii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Johannis Schay de Myggeie sepulta fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes et Thomas } filii bastardi Thomo Sutcliffe
Matilda nuper relicta Wilhelmi Fletcher de Sowerby vidua
} consepulti fuerunt xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Alani Akerode de Warle sepulta fuit xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes uxor Wilhelmi Mylner de Sowthorom sepulta fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Hugonis Carter de Sowerby sepulta fuit xxviii die mensis ejusdem.

Cicilia uxor Richardi Thorppe de Hyperome
Thomas filius Roberti Mylner de Warley
} consepulti fuerunt xxx^mo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1540.

Hic incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.

Matilda uxor Edwardi Berstow de Northorom sepulta fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Richardi Schay de Myggeley
Item Johanna nuper relicta Richardi Waddynton de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt v^to die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540

Johanna filia Edwardi Baites de Sowerby sepulta fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Kent de Halifax sepultus fuit xiii° die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1540.

Margareta Pullay de Halifax vidua sepulta fuit xv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Milo filius Laurencii Pull de Sowerby sepultus fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Johannis Woodeheid de Hyperome
Item Alexander filius Christoferi Proctour de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edwardi Tatersall de Sowerby sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.

Henricus Bo[illegible]e de Halifax sepultus fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Wilhelmi Fawwell parochie de Kyldewoke sepultus fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Snyppe de Lyghtelyf
Item Johanna uxor Edmundi Haldeworth de Ovenden } consepulti fuerunt x° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Broke de 'Hyperome snpultus fuit xiii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius Briani Dogeson de Halifax sepultus fuit xv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Michaell filius Edwardi Waterhowse de Skyrcote sepultus fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius bastardus Roberti Hylingworth (et) Elizabethe Yngham sepultus fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Herinschay de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas Craven de Northorom sepultus fuit xxvii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes Benilay de Schelff sepultus fuit primo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540mo.

Johanna nuper relicta Wilhelmi Murgaterode de Sowerby sepulta fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Johannis Oldefeld de Ovenden sepulta fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Johannis Barroclough de Sowthorom
Item Johannes filius Roberti Wood de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt viiio die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Roberti Horton de Warley sepultus fuit nono die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Elizabetha uxor Thome Kent de Halifax sepulta fuit xiio die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius Roberti Wood de Halifax sepultus fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Wilhelmi Scheparde de Halifax sepulta fuit xvio die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius Johannis Prestley de Halifax sepultus fuit xixno die mensis Augusti.

Elizabetha uxor Christoferi Baroclowgh de Hyperome
Item Johanna filia Edwardi Gal..nge de Sowerby
} consepulte fuerunt xxmo die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Oldefelde de Ovenden sepultus fuit xximo die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Feyld de Halifax sepultus fuit xxvto die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1540mo

Wilhelmus Ameler de Northorom
Item Alicia filia Wilhelmi Gawkeroger de Sowerby
Item Elizabetha Pyghylles de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xxvit die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Johannis Lyster de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt
Item Agnes Broddeley de Sowerby } xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius Mylner de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1540.

Johanna uxor Richardi Nycoll de Ovenden sepulta fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Edwardi Heyley de Ovenden sepultus fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Townehende de Sowerby sepultus fuit xiii° die mensis Septembris Anno 1540.

Agnes uxor Roberti Akerode de Sowerby } consepulte fuerunt
Item Johanna nuper relicta Godfridi Sdton- } xxii^do die mensis
stall de Hyperom } ejusdem.

Johanna filia Roberti Waterhowse de Skyrcote sepulta fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Richardi Stevenson de Northorom sepultus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Octobris Anno 1540.

Richardus Sclayden de Mygeley sepultus fuit vii° die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1540.

Johanna filia Henrici Fletcher de Sowerby sepulta fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Willelmus filius Edwardi Berstow do Northorom sepultus fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Jacobi Buckley de Sowerby sepulta fuit xiiii° die mensis ajusdem.

Agnes filia Godfridi Saltonstall nuper de Hyperome defuncti sepulta fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia nuper relicta Thome Bury de Sowthorom defuncti sepulta fuit xxiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Leonardus Lacy de Hyperome sepultus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Richardi Sutcliff de Soerby sepultus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha uxor Thome Sunderland de Sowerby sepulta xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Deyne de Warley sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540.

Thomas filius Willelmi Baroclowgh de Halifax sepultus fuit ii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filius Edwardi Forest de Halifax sepultus fuit xvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes Adamson de Halifax sepulta fuit xv° die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1540.

Agnes uxor Edmundi Fornes de Sowerby sepulta fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Jemma uxor Thome Brodeley de Halifax sepulta fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Walker apprinticius Richardi Benson de Halifax
Item Johannes filius bastardus Wilhelmi Redman (et) Ysabelle Nowson
} consepulti fuerunt xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia serva Wilhelmi Cryar de Ovenden sepulta fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha uxor Johannis Cempe de Soerby sepulta fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Hugonis Cartar de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxix die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Gilbertus Schore de Halifax sepultus fuit quarto die mensis Decembris Anno 1540^o.

Thomas filius Richardi Holgate de Warley sepultus fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Stockes de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xiii^o die mensis Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius bastardus Thome Wylkynson (et) Agnetis Rodes sepultus fuit xvii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Emmotta Howway de Halifax sepulta fuit xviii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Richardi Heyley de Ovendon sepulta fuit xxii die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Drake de Northorom sepultus fuit xxiiii^to die Decembris Anno Domini 1540.

Johannes filius Johannis Noddyng de Halifax sepultus fuit xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Roberti Waterhowse de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Myggeley de Myggeley sepultus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia uxor Edmundi Bynnes de Warley sepulta fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Margareta uxor Thome Whytacares de Halifax
Item Johannes filius Johannis Best de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt primo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini ut supra.

Margareta filia Thome Smyth de Sowthorom
Item Anna filia Wilhelmi Sayvell de Halifax
} consepulte fuerunt secundo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Laurencius Schotylworth de Hyperomo
Item Alicia Haldeworth de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt tercio die mensis Januarii Anno 1540.

Richardus Townchend servus Richardi Wylson de Warley sepultus fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Jacobus Dowgelas de Halifax sepultus fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Stephanus Hardy de Halifax
Item Isabella uxor Richardi Beyrstow de Halifax
Item Johanna nuper relicta Johannis Whytley de Ovenden vidua
} consepulti fuerunt ix° die mensis ejusdem

Richardus Mawde de Warley
Item Johanna nuper relicta Jacobi Schay de Ovenden
Item Helena nuper relicta Jacobi Grenewood de Sowerbi
} consepulti fuerunt x° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta nuper relicta Richardi Haldeworthe de Halifax sepulta fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem

Agnes uxor Wilhelmi Fournes de Sowerby sepulta fuit xiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha nuper relicta Richardi Heyley nuper de Warley sepulta fuit xvii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Edmundi Deyne de Warley sepultus fuit xx^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia uxor Edmundi Hoppey de Halifax sepulta fuit xxii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia bastarda Johannis Stableley sepulta fuit xxiii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella nuper relicta Johannis Kyng de Skyrcote sepulta fuit xxvii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Wylson de Warley sepultus fuit xxix^{no} die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Robertus Nycoll de Sowthorom sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1540.

Hic incipit mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Isabella filia Thome Hawkeyerd de Halifax sepulta fuit quarto die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Robertus Helewell de Skyrcote sepultus fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Brianus Mawde de Warley sepultus fuit septimo die mensis Februarii Anno Domini ut supra.

Johannes Hudeson de Mygeley
Item Margareta filia Thome Whytacares de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt x° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Horner de Warley sepultus fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Payge de Ovenden
Item Johanna uxor Johannis Hole de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt xv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Edmundi Brodeley de Northorom sepulta fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Cryar de Halifax sepultus fuit xix° die mensis Februarii Anno Domini ut supra.

Johannes filius Johannis Pyghylles de Halifax
Item Alicia filia Johannis Ryley de Sowerby } consepulti fuerunt xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Jaggar de Schelff sepultus fuit xxiii° die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1540.

Richardus filius Richardi Crother de Ovendene sepultus fuit xxiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Henrici Redeaugh de Warley sepultus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Richardi Hall de Northorom
Item Johanna filia Henrici Redeawgh de Warley } consepulti fuerunt xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Borowclowgh de Hyperome
Item Johannes Sowwood de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem

Hic incipit mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540

Christoferus Ryley de Halifax sepultus fuit primo die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1540.

Agnes nuper relicta Wilhelmi Berstow de Hiperome vidua sepulta fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Rissheworthe de Ovenden
Item Isabella nuper relicta Edmundi Turner de Sowthorom vidua
} consepulti fuerunt quinto die.

Johannes filius Oleveri Romsden de Sowerby
Item Johannes filius Richardi Gawkeroger de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Thome Baytes de Sowerbie sepulta fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Nutter de Schelff sepultus fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha nuper relicta Richardi Hargreff's de Halifax vidua
Item Johanna Holmes de eadem celeba
} consepulte fuerunt xvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Brianus Lister de Halifax
Item Edmundus filius Roberti Whewall de Ovenden
} consepulti fuerunt xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Thome Wylson de Halifax
Item Johanna filia Edmundi Crother de Ovenden
} consepulte fuerunt xix die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Nycoll de Hiperome sepultus fuit xxv[t]° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Nycoll de Hyperome sepultus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem (1541.)

Johanna filia Richardi Turner de Warley sepulta fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem (1541).

Johannes Baites de Sowerby
Item Robertus Gybson filius Laurencii Gybson nuper de Halifax defuncti
Item Edwardus filius Johannis Stockes de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xx° die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541° (sic.)

* The entries here are somewhat irregular in order. Those dated after March 25th properly belong to 1541.

Johannes filius Johannis Stokes de Halifax
Item Anable uxor Milonis Skelton de Sowerby
} consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem. (1541.)

Baptizati.

Anno Domini 1541.

filius (?a) Wilhelmi Skerburagh de Halifax baptizatus (?a) fuit xxv^to^ die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Richardi Schay de Warley baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Margareta filia Gilberti Schay de Warley
Item Agnes filia Richardi Thomas de Mygeley
Item Wilhelmus filius Edmundi Saltonstall de Warley
Item Omefridus filius Johannis Baites de Sowerbie
} baptizati fuerunt xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Richardi Cryar de Halifax baptizata fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1540

Richardus filius Richardi Hawmo de Sowland
Item Wilhelmus filius Nicholai Wryght de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt primo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Wilhelmi Sunderland de Halifax baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Persevali Deyne de Myggeley baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Oleveri Lokewodde de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardus (sic) Wood de Sowerby baptizatus fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Persevalli Deyne de Myggeley baptizata fuit vi^to die die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Christoferi Bentley de Sowerbi baptizata fuit eodem die, mense, et anno.

Elizabetha filia Wilhelmi Brodeley de Ovenden baptizata fuit vii^o die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1541.

Item Arthurus filius Johannis Scharpe de Northorom baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

B Margareta filia Wilhelmi Amler de Ovenden
Item Agnes filia bastarda Edmundi Mankes (?) et Alicie Stancliff
} baptizate fuerunt viii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Thome Whewall de Ovenden baptizata fuit xi^o die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini ut supra.

Agnes filia Edwardi Crother de Warley baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Gracia filia Roberti Mylner de Warley baptizata fuit xiii^o die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus et Johannes
} filii gemelli Johannis Lumme de Warley baptizati fuerunt xiiii^to die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Thome Oldefeld de Northorom baptizatus fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Gawon Duvanson cujusdam pauperis
Item Johanna filia Johannis Saltonstall de Ovenden
} baptizati fuerunt xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius bastardus Bryani Sunderland et Margarete Rauson baptizatus fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Richardi Oldefeld de Warley baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Johannes filius Henrici Calyar de Sowthorom
Item Richardus filius Briani Sunderland de Northorom
Item Isabella filia Richardi Horner de Sowerby
} baptizati fuerunt xx° die mensis ejusdem.

† Willelmus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Bothumley et baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Jacobi Waterhowse de Schybdene baptizatus fuit xxii^do die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Roberti Somershales de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxiiii^to die Aprilis Anno Domini 1541.

Jacobus filius Johannis Lyster de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxv° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Roberti Vycares baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Johannes filius Thome Wylkynson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Vycares de Schelt. baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

† The space in the original is blank.

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Henricus filius Jacobi Colege de Myggeley baptizatus fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

B Wilhelmus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Threpeland et Margarete Crossley baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

B Johannes filius bastardus Omfridi Stapleton et Helene Bewes baptizatus fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Edmundi Preistley de Northorom
Item Gracia filia Wilhelmi Vicares de Ovenden
} baptizati fuerunt x° die mensis Maii anno ut *supra.*

Richardus filius Johannis Prestley de Schelff baptizatus fuit xii° die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Alicia filia Roberti Townehende de Warley baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Richardi Myggeley de Myggeley baptizata fuit xv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Johannis Beistow de Halifax baptizatus fuit xvi^to die mensis ejusdem

Isabella filia Wilhelmi Wylkynson de Halifax baptizata fuit xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Johannis Wylkynson de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Saltonstall de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Richardi Bolton de Halifax baptizata fuit xxx° die mensis Maii Anno Domini ut supra.

Hic incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541.

Richardus filius Thome Stancliff de Northorom baptizatus fuit primo die.

Henricus filius Henrici Harlande de Ovenden
Item Elizabetha filia Henrici Pyghylles de Warley
} baptizati fuerunt quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Thome Hemingwey de Sowthorom baptizatus fuit sexto die mensis Junii anno ut *supra.*

Item Robertus filius Wilhelmi Broke de Halifax baptizatus fuit eodem die mensis.

Brianus filius Gilberti Prestley de Northorom baptizatus fuit octavo die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541.

Isabella filia Thome Wylkynson de Ovenden baptizata fuit ix° die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541.

Isabella filia Johannis Baytes nuper de Sowerby defuncti baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini *1541.*

Elizabetha filia bastarda Thome Schott et Alicie Smyth vagabunde baptizata fuit eodem die et *

Edwardus filius Jacobi Bawdewenson de Hiperome baptizatus fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus filius Gilberti Deyne de Warley baptizatus fuit xvii° die mensis Junii Anno Domini *

Johanna filia Richardi Hanson de Warley baptizata fuit xviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Johannis Waddesworth de Warley
Item Thomas filius Thome Etehall de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt vicesimo die mensis.

Margareta filia Richardi Tatersall de Ovenden baptizata fuit xxi^o^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Anna filia Edwardi Crother de Warley baptizata fuit xxii^o^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Anthonius filius bastardus Thome Clederrow et Johanne Nayle baptizatus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Reyner de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541.

Hic incipit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Thome Bentham de Northorom baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia bastarda Roberti Bothumley et Isabelle Stokkes vidue baptizata fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Wilhelmi Ottes de Northorom baptizata fuit xiii die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Thome Drake de Northorom baptizata fuit xiiii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

Elizabetha filia Thome Stokes de Sowthorom baptizata fuit xvii die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Nicholai Beldon de Sowthorom baptizatus fuit xix die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Wodde de Halifax baptizata fuit xx die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Gilberti Wodde de Sourby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Agnes filia Wilhelmi Dykeson de eadem } xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Edmundi Tatersall de Sourby baptizata fuit xxii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johanna filia bastarda Arthuri Gybson et Johanne Broke baptizata fuit eodem die.

Anthonius filius Anthonii Hall de Brygehowse
Item Richardus filius Richardi Haldesworth de Halifax. } baptizati fuerunt xxiii° die mensis
Item Elizabetha filius Johannis Cokcrofte de Ovenden. } ejusdem

Johannes filius Richardi Bynnes de Warley baptizatus fuit xxiiii^to die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541°

Johannes filius Johannis West de Northorom baptizatus fuit xxvi^to die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Longbottum de Northorom baptizata fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Cokecrofte de Warley baptizata fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Christabella filia Gilberti Woode de Sowerby
Item Elizabetha filia Roberti Berstow de Halifax
} baptizate fuerunt xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541.

Johanna filia Wilhelmi Wattman de Halifax baptizata fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Roberti Crowther de Sowerby baptizatus fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Johannis Riley de Sowerby baptizata fuit vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Richardi Eyrkeheid de Halifax baptizata fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia bastarda Roberti Juddeson de Hyperome et Agnetis Duckesbury baptizata fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Gilberti Helewell de Myggeley baptizata fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Johannis Bulcoke de Warley baptizatus fuit xiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Edmundi Mylner de Halifax baptizata fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Johannis Helewell baptizata fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Mawde de Skyrcot
Item Alicia filia Johannis Browghton de Warley
} baptizati fuerunt xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Laurencii Farrow de Sowerby baptizata fuit xxii° die * *

Margareta filia Richardi Gledehill de Sowland baptizata fuit xxvii° die * *

Johannes Pollerde filius Wilhelmi Pollerde de Sowerby baptizatus fuit xxviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Roberti Walker de Sowland baptizatus fuit xix° die mensis

Johannes filius Johannis Wooddehede de Hiperome baptizatus fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Thome Shaye de Ovenden baptizata fuit eodem die mensis et anno.

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Thome Bentley de Sowerby baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Wylkynson de Halifax baptizata fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

[illegible]s filia Wilhelmi Schepperde de Halifax baptizata fuit viii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 15*41*.

Johannes filius Richardi Haldesworth de Halifax baptizatus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Johannis Waterhowse de Warley baptizata fuit xi. die mensis ejusdem.

Item Margareta filia Johannis Baroclough de Hiperome baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Johannes filius Egidii Greyves de Shelff baptizatus fuit xiii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini *

Item Elizabetha filia Wilhelmi Clyff de Warley baptizata [illegible] eodem die mensis et anno

Sebella filia Richardi Berstow de Northorom baptizata fuit xvi^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Johannis Palden de Halifax
Item Edwardus filius Johannis Clowgh de Sowthorom
} baptizati fuerunt xvii^{mo} die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Johannis Deyne de Myggeley
Item Isabella filia Gilberti Gledhyll de Sowerby
} baptizati fuerunt xviii^{vo} die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Edmundi Berstow de Ovenden
Item Anna filia Wilhelmi Suger de Hiperome
} baptizati fuerunt xx^{do} die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Johannis Braddeley de Skyrcote baptizata fuit xxi^{mo} die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia bastarda Richardi Mychell et Johanne Wyberse baptizata fuit xxiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Gilberti Haldesworth (de) Hiperome
Isabella filia Johannis Mylner de Skyrcote
Item Margareta filia Johannis Thorppe de Hyperome
} baptizati fuerunt xxv^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Henrici Kent de Hiperome baptizata fuit xxvii^{mo} die mensis ejusdem.

Anes filia Gilberti Qweuwall de Northorom
Item Margareta filia Richardi Coltman de Halifax
} baptizate fuerunt xxviii^{vo} die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541.

Georgius filius Georgii Stanclyff de Halifax baptizatus fuit primo die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541.

Lorencius filius Richardi Richardson parochie [illegible] baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Christabella filia Johannis Wood de Sowerbi [illegible] quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Thome Stansfeld de Skyrcote
Item Margareta filia Johannis Clarkson de Halifax
} baptizati fuerunt quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Edwardi Stanclyff de Northorom baptizata fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Rauson de Ovenden } baptizati fuerun
Item Elizabetha filia Gilberti Dickson de Sowerby } vii° die mensi
ejusdem.

•——mundi Tylson de Sowerbi baptizatus (? a) fuit x° d
mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541°

·Roberti Waterhowse de Sowerbi baptiza*tus* (? a) xii° die mensis Octobris 1541°

——anna filia Johannis Dobson de Soerby baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

filius (? a) Roberti Smythe } de Hyperome { baptizati fuerun
Gilbertus filius ejusdem gemelli } { xv^to die men
Item Brianus filius Briani Crother } { ejusdem.

Agnes filia Edwardi Lumme de Soerbi } baptizate fuerun
Alicia filia Roberti Murgaterode (de) Warley } xvi die mensis
ejusdem.

Margareta filia bastarda Georgii Whytaquer et Elizabeth Hargreffes vidue baptiz ta fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Christofer filius Christoferi Cosyn de Soerbi } baptizati fuerunt
Item Johanna filia Jacobi Hergreffes de Northorom } xix° die mensi
ejusdem.

Georgius filius Johannis Dobson de Sowerbi baptizatus fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Henricus filius Johannis Dyconson de Schelff
Item Johanna filia Laurencii Turner de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Elizabetha filia Wilhelmi Lyster de H[illegible]ax } xxii° die mensi
ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius bastardus Thome Carrodus et Sibille Ni[illegible] [illegible]zatus fuit xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Thome Hebyltwhate de Northorom baptizata (fuit) xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Edwardi Boythes de Ovenden baptizatus fuit quarto die ejusdem mensis.

Thomas filius Gilberti Phylyp de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Agnes filia Richardi Wylson de Halifax } quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Caroli Broke de Hiperome baptizata fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Thome Blakeburne de Sowerbye baptizatus fuit ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Johannis Prestley de Halifax baptizata fuit xi° (die) mensis ejusdem.

Christabella filia Richardi Tomeson de Ovynden baptizata fuit xiii° (die) mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Richardi Beyrstow de Ovenden baptizata fuit eodem die et mense.

Johannes filius Richardi Wode (de) Sowthorom baptizatus fuit xiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Wilhelmi Hylyngwothe de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xvii° die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541°.

Johanna filia Richardi Berstow de Ovenden baptizata fuit xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Roberti Schepley de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Haldesworthe (de) Schelff baptizatus fuit xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Richardi Gybson de Sowthorom baptizata fuit xxiiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Thome Brygehowse de Ovenden baptizata fuit xxvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia bastarda Johannis Berstow et Sybylle Robynson (?) Luddyngden baptizata fuit xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Christoferi Horsfall de Northorom baptizatus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Decembris 1541°.

Wilhelmus filius Jacobi Robynson de Sowerby baptizatus fuit primo die Decembris anno 1541.

Johanna filia Georgii Craven de Halifax baptizata fuit tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes et } filii gemelli Gilberti Sclayden de Warley baptizati
Wilhelmus } fuerunt viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Rauson de Hiperome baptizatus fuit xi° die ejusdem mensis,

Christoferus filius Johannis Romesden de Warley baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis *ejusdem.*

Edmundus filius bastardus Wilhelmi Threpland et Margarete Stansfeld baptizatus fuit xvii° die *mensis ejusdem.*

Item Isabella filia Richardi Holgate baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Edwardus filius Christoferi Fild de Sowerbi baptizatus fuit xviii° die mensis Decembris Anno *Domini 1541.*

Margareta filia Thome Schepley de Hiperome baptizata fuit xxii° die mensis *ejusdem.*

Johannes filius Johannis Royde de Halifax baptizata fuit xxix° die mensis Decembris Anno 1541.

Hic incipit mensis Decembris (sic!) [*Januarii*] Anno Domini 1541°

Elizabetha filia Edmundi Vicares de Northorom baptizata fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Christoferus filius Karoli Baroclough de Halifax
Item Johanna filia Alexandri Browne de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt tercia die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Jacobi Oldefeld de Mygeley baptizata fuit vi^to^ die mensis ej*usdem.*

Richardus filius Wilhelmi Grenewoodde de Halifax baptizatus fuit xi^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

B Robertus filius bastardus Roberti Sowwood et Sibille Ottes baptizatus fuit xiii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Roberti Brygehowse de Northorom baptizata fuit xiiii^to^ die ejus*dem mensis.*

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Elystones de Halifax baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius Edmundi Wadesworth de Warley baptizatus fuit xviii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Richardi Wood de Ovenden baptizatus fuit xix^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Richardi Diconson baptizata fuit vicesimo die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Thome Lyster de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Dykeson de Sowerbi baptizatus fuit xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Johannis Holle de Sowerbi baptizata fuit xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Elizabetha filia Jacobi Barker de Schelffe baptizata fuit eodem die.

Thomas filius Thome Bulcoke de Warley } baptizati fuerunt penul-
Item Richardus filius Edmundi Smyth de eadem } timo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus filius Edmundi Holle de Lyghtclyff baptizatus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Februarii 1541.

Wilhelmus filius bastardus Helie Bothumley parochie de Bradeforth et Isabelle Moro baptizatus fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Wilhelmi Gledhyll de Sowerby baptizata fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes filius Thome Bulkok de eadem baptizatus fuit eodem die.

Johanna filia Wilhelmi Dobson de Sowerby baptizata fuit quinto die Februarii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Thome Wadyngton de Sowthorom } baptizati fuerunt ix° die
Item Johannes filius Gilberti Crother de eadem } mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Richardi Wylson de Warley baptizata fuit xi[illegible] mensis ejusdem.

Item Johanna Dyckeson de Sowerby baptizata fuit eodem die et anno.

Item Magdalena filia Gilberti Crosley de Sowerby baptizata fuit [illegible] eodem.

Robertus filius Gilberti Dykenson de Sowerby } baptizati fuerunt
Item Alicia filia [illegible] } xii° die mensis
Item Elizabetha filia [illegible] } Februarii Anno
Olderyd de Ovenden } 1541.

Thomas filius Edmundi Hynemarce (*l*) de Halifax
Item Laurentius filius Edwarde de Northorom
Item Elena filia Johannis Wylson de Halifax
Item Thomas filius Anthonii Smyth de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Sibella filia Gilberti Haldesworth de Hiperome baptizata fuit xx° die ejusdem *mensis.*

Richardus filius Thome Mychell de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Beterisda filia Radulphi Pulle de Sowerby
Item Margareta filia Thome Bawmeforth de Halifax
} baptizate fuerunt xxiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Richardi Wodde de Halifax baptizata fuit xxviii^to^ die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1541°

Richardus filius Edmundi Romesden de Halifax baptizatus fuit xxv^to^ die ejusdem.

Item Helena filia Jacobi Mawde de Sowerby baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Richardus filius Wilhelmi Potton de Warley baptizatus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Item Margareta filia Johannis Wylson de Warlay baptizata fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Robertus filius Johannis Gleydehyll de Halifax
Item Georgius filius Georgii Bothes de Northorom
} baptizatus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella filia Roberti Haldesworthe de Mygeley baptizata fuit xxviii° die ejusdem.

Item Jacobus filius Johannis Lumme de Sorbye baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Item Robertus filius Johannis Schotylyworthe de Sowerby baptizatus fuit eodem die.

Christoferus filius Richardi Schay de Halifax
Item Elizabetha filia Edmundi Werwall de Sowerby
} baptizati fuerunt primo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541°

Alicia filia Roberti Hemyngway nuper de Sowthorom defuncti baptizata fuit secundo die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Pachett de Myggeley baptizatus fuit tercio die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541°

Richardus filius Laurentii Berstow de Northorom baptizatus fuit sexto die Mercii Anno Domini 1541.

Item Johannes filius Wilhelmi Farror de Myggeley
Item Margareta filia bastarda Edmundi Diconson et Margarete Thomas
} baptizati fuerunt eodem die anno et mense.

B Isabella filia bastarda Johannis Thomas de Halifax baptizata fuit octavo die ejusdem.

Johanna et Elizabetha filie Johannis Smythe de Warley baptizate fuerunt ix° die mensis Marcii 1541°

Richardus filius Johannis Horner (de) Warley baptizatus fuit xi° die mensis ejusdem.

Gracia filia Jacobi Lyster de Halifax
Item Edmundus filius Richardi Dobson de Sowerby
Item Georgius filius ejusdem de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Anna filia Wilhelmi Mercer de Halifax baptizata fuit xii° die mensis Marcii Anno Domini ut supra.

Thomas filius Johannis Smythe de Skyrcote baptizatus fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Item Richardus filius Edmundi Wood de Northorom baptizatus fuit eodem die anno et mense.

Agnes filia Jacobi Mawde de Warley baptizata fuit xiii° die mensis ejusdem.

Elizabetha filia Christoferi Bentley de Sowerby baptizata fuit xv^to^ die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541°

Johannes filius Thome Kent de Halifax
Item Wilhelmus filius Johannis Hilile de Sowerby
Item Johannes filius Thome Stokes de Northorom
} baptizati fuerunt xvi° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia Nicholai Hyrde de Northorom baptizata fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Fernesyde filius Wilhelmi Fernesyde de Ovenden.

Item Elizabetha filia Johannis Dransfeld de Norland
Item Isabella filia Richardi Oldefeld de eadem
Item Isabella filia Edmundi Longebothum de Warley
} baptizate fuerunt xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Edmundi Pachet de Myggelay baptizata fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Georgius filius Johannis Townehende de Myggeley
Item Anna filia Johannis Lacy de eadem
} baptizati fuerunt xxii° die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Richardi Brygehouse de Hyperome baptizatus fuit xxv^to^ die Marcii Anno Domini 1541.

Nupti 1541°

Thomas Eile et Alicia Vicares } contraxerunt matrimonium primo die mensis Maii Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo primo.

Wilhelmus Huchynson et Margareta Eastburne
Item Johannes Pyghyles et Margareta Wardo } contraxerunt matrimonium octavo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541°.

Thomas Hueth et Johanna Reyneforth } contraxerunt matrimonium xv^to^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo et xli°.

Christoferus et Alicia Walschay
Item Henricus Haworth et Margareta Hawlande } invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xxii^do^ die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Edwardus Hoppay et Alicia Farrour
Item Milo Joyeth parochie de Bradforth et Johanna Grenewood } invicem matrimonium contraxerunt xiii° die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541°.

Laurencius Dukesbury de Eland et Johanna Boye
Item Rogerus Boyer de Bradeforth et Isabella Brodeleye
Item Johannes Smyth et Isabella Clayton } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xix° die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541°.

Nicholaus Wooddeheid parochie de Bradeforth et Agnes Ridyng istius parochie } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xxvi^to^ die mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541.

Jacobus Schaw et Agnes Haldesworthe
Item Richardus Grenewod parochie de Eland et Agnes Smythe istius parochie
Item Jacobus Browghton et Alicia Townehende } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium tercio die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

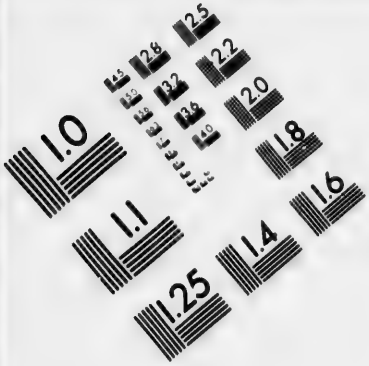
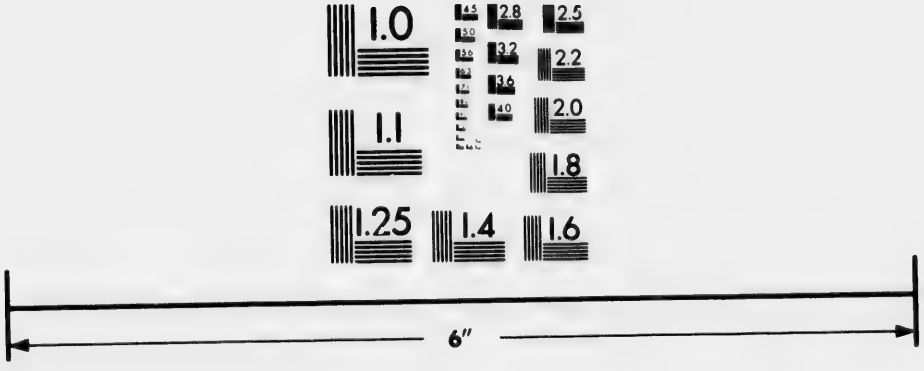
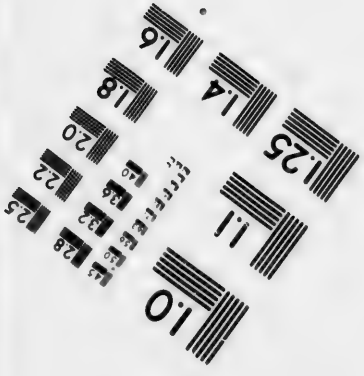
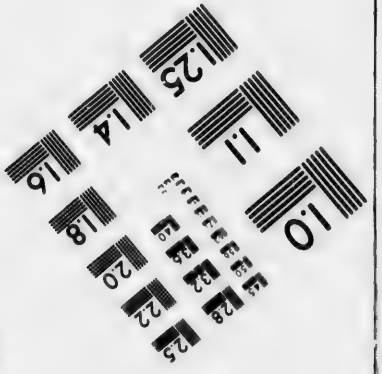


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)







Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

Johannes Beamgate parochie de Eland et Agnes Waterhowse istius parochie — contraxerunt matrimonium quarto die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes Whalas et Johanna Ottys
Item Gilbertus Crother et Margareta Baroclough
Item Wilhelmus Mercer et Isabella nuper relicta Roberti Megeson vidua
— copulati fuerunt et contraxerunt matrimonium decimo die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541°

Christoferus Woode et Alicia Sclater
Item Richardus Manne et Margareta Waddesworth
Item Edmundus Stansfeld et Alicia Shakylton
— invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xvii° die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541

Georgius Stanclyff et Johanna Lyster
Item Nicholaus Hatterton et Margareta Bland
— contraxerunt matrimonium xxiiii^to die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes Reyner de Eland et Agnes Mawde istius parochie — contraxerunt matrimonium ultimo die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541°

Wilhelmus Lyster et Effame Waterhowse — contraxerunt matrimonium vii° die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541°

Thomas Lacy et Agnes Waterhowse
Item Richardus Northende et Elizabetha Ambelar
— contraxerunt matrimonium octavo die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541°

Henricus Grymeschaw et Elizabetha Craven
Item Richardus Haigh parochie de Byrstall et Johanna Best istius parochie
Item Rogerus Happellyerd parochie de Bradeforth et Elizabetha Oldfeld istius parochie
Item Egidius Greyves et Elizabetha Byrkeheid
— contraxerunt matrimonium xiiii^to die mensis Augusti Anno 1541°

Johannes Broddeley et Agnes Stanclyff — contraxerunt matrimonium xxi° die mensis Augusti Anno 1541°

Thomas Burton et Johanna Brodeley
Item Wilhelmus Cowper parochie de Kyghley et Johanna Brygchowse istius parochie. } contraxerunt matrimonium xii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo xli.

Gilbertus Wooddeheide et Margareta Rydyng.
Item Laurentius Haldeworth et Margareta Leigh.
Item Henricus Herteley et Elizabetha Boythes } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xviii° die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1541.

Richardus Lyster et Elizabetha Brygge
Item Johannes Stokes et Agnes More } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium tercio die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541.

Wilhelmus Smyth et Margareta Mawde } invicem matrimonium affidaverunt xvi^to die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541.

Richardus Swyfte et Margareta Sclayden } contraxerunt matrimonium xvii° die mensis Octobris Anno Domini 1541.

Edmundus Hablesworth et Alicia Hernschaye } contraxerunt matrimonium xxiiii^to die mensis Octobris 1541.

Robertus Townehende parochie de Eland et Elizabetha Fornes parochie de Halifax
Item Richardus Jaggar et Elizabetha Holmes } contraxerunt matrimonium xxv^to die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas Wylson et Margareta Forest } contraxerunt matrimonium vi^to die mensis Novembris 1541.

Edmundus Molson parochie de Thornehill et Elizabetha Fornes parochie de Halifax } contraxerunt matrimonium octavo die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541^o

Richardus Mychell istius parochie et Isabella Whylton parochie de Eland
Item Wilhelmus Penygton et Elizabetha Schakylton } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xiii° die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541°

Henricus Rayneforth et Alicia Deyne
Item Robertus Brygehouse et Matilda Saltonstall } invicem contraxerunt matrimonium xiiii^to die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes Hemyngway et Agnes Stokes } contraxerunt matrimonium xv^to^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541.

Edmundus Jaggar et Alicia Cryar } contraxerunt matrimonium xx^o^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541^o^

Wilhelmus Wyllan et Agnes Martyn
Item Edmundus Heyley et Alicia Waddesworth
Item Robertus Watson et Agnes Wylson } contraxerunt matrimonium xxi^o^ die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541^o^

Michael Ottes et Elizabetha Hoppey } contraxerunt matrimonium xxii^do^ die mensis Novembris Anno 1541.

Richardus Northend et Agnes Bryghouse } invicem copulati fuerunt xvi^to^ die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Robertus Perkynson parochie de Kyldewek et Elizabetha Townhende de Halifax } contraxerunt matrimonium xxiii die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Thomas Swyneson et Elizabetha Horton
Item Johannes Halderleys et Margareta Wade } contraxerunt matrimonium vicesimo nono die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Johannes Haldeworth et Alicia Lacy } contraxerunt matrimonium xxx^o^ die mensis Januarii Anno Domini 1541^o^

Johannes Dylworth parochie de Heptonstall et Isabella Mygeley de Halifax
Item Robertus Sowod et Sibella Ottes } contraxerunt matrimonium quarto die mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1541^o^

*Sepulti 1541^o^*

Johannes filius Johannis Nycoll de Hiperome sepultus fuit xxv^to^ die mensis ejusdem (i.e. Marcii.)

Wilhelmus filius Johannis Nycoll de Hiperome sepultus fuit xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Richardi Turner de Warley sepulta fuit xix° (sic!) die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Baites de Sowerby
Item Robertus Gybson filius Laurentii Gybson nuper de Halifax defuncti
Item Edwardus filius Johannis Stockes de Halifax
} consepulti fuerunt xx° die mensis Marcii Anno Domini 1541°

Johannes filius Johannis Stokes de Halifax
Item Annable uxor Milonis Skelton de Sowerby
} consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1541.

Richardus filius Thome Mawde de Hiperome nuper defuncti sepultus fuit primo die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Hanson de Sowthorom
Item Johanna nuper relicta Richardi Hanson de Halifax defuncti
Item cadaver cujusdam pueri masculi quod inventum fuit infra villatam de Northorom
Item Johannes filius Johannis Bothumley de Ovenden
} consepulti fuerunt secundo die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1541°.

Johanna uxor Johannis Wylkynson de Halifax defuncti sepulta fuit tercio die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Thome Brygehowse de Ovenden sepulta fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Grenewood de Halifax sepultus fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Gilbertus Ottes de Sowthorom sepultus fuit vi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Katerina nuper relicta Thome Hutton de Halifax vidua
Item Margareta filia Gilberti Schay de Warley
} consepulte fuerunt vii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Jacobi Mawde de Warley sepultus fuit viii° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Thome Wybsey de Skyrcote sepulta fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Johannis Ottes nuper de Eland defuncti sepulta fuit xv^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Johannis Beverley de Sowerby
Item Johannes filius Georgii Speight de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia uxor Thome Lacy de Halifax
Item Richardus filius bastardus Johannis Brodeley de eadem
Item Elizabetha uxor Edmundi Heyley de Warley
} consepulti fuerunt xvii^to^ die mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1541.

Agnes filia Roberti Sclayden de Myggeley sepulta fuit xxiii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta Thorpp de Hiperome sepulta fuit xxiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna uxor Edwardi Whytley extranea
Item Johannes Law de Sowerbye
} consepulti fuerunt xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna nuper relicta Radulphi Lyster nuper de Hiperome sepulta fuit xxvii^o^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Northend de Northorom
Item Johanna filia Johannis Burneley de Skircote
} consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Elizabetha Christoferi Bentley de Sowerbi sepulta primo die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Robertus filius Johannis Helewell de Sowerbye sepultus fuit quarto die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Johannes filius Edwardi Higyn de Halifax sepultus fuit quinto die mensis ejusdem.

Thomas filius Richardi Elylstones de Halifax
Item Alicia filia Richardi Barnes de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella uxor Johannis Stokes de Hiperome sepulta fuit nono die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Baites de Northorom sepultus fuit xiii° die mensis Maii Anno Domini 1541.

Richardus Wodde filius Christoferi Wodde nuper de Ovenden sepultus fuit xvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Wyllson de Halifax
Item Johannes filius bastardus Omefridi Stapilton de eadem
} consepulti fuerunt xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wylhelmus Nycoll de Sowthorom sepultus fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Fornesse de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxiiii die mensis ejusdem.

Item Johannes Hertley de Warley sepultus fuit eodem die anno et me. se.

Isabella filia Edwardi Gybson de Northorom sepulta fuit xxx° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Johannis Saltonstall de Halifax
Item Johanna uxor Georgii Howway de Ovenden
} consepulti fuerunt ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Junii Anno Domini 1541°.

Margareta nuper relicta Johannis Richardson nuper de Northorom defuncti sepulta fuit xiiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem

Georgius Ridyng de Warley sepultus fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta filia Edmundi Bentley de Schelff sepulta fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Howay de Ovenden sepultus fuit xxvi^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Edmundus filius Jacobi Bawdwenson de Hiperome sepultus fuit ultimo die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541.

Robertus Smyth de Halifax sepultus fuit xiiii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus Waterhowse de Skyrcote sepultus fuit xviii^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta uxor Georgii Crother de Northorom sepulta fuit xix^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus Gyll de Hiperome sepultus fuit xxvi die mensis Julii Anno Domini 1541^{o}

Robertus filius Wilhelmi Broke de Halifax
Item Anthonius filius bastardus Thome Clyderow et Johanne Wate } consepulti fuerunt xxv^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella Baroclowgh de Hiperome sepulta fuit xxviii^{to} die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Haldesworth de Northorom sepultus fuit xxx^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Augusti Anno 1541^{o}.

Wilhelmus filius Rogeri Herteley nuper de Warley defuncti
Item Johanna filia Wilhelmi Broke nuper de Hiperome defuncti } consepulti fuerunt primo die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Thome Waythe de Halifax sepulta fuit quinto die ejusdem mensis.

Robertus filius Johannis Berstow de Halifax sepultus fuit sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Elena uxor Johannis Hemyngway de Northorom sepulta fuit octavo die mensis ejusdem.

Richardus filius predicti Johannis Hemyngway de Northorom
Item Cecilia filia Wilhelmi Baroclowgh de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt ix^{o} die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes filius Wilhelmi Deyne de Warley sepultus fuit x° die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541°.

Johannes filius Richardi Schay de Mygeley sepultus fuit xiii° die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541°.

Alicia filia Roberti Hergreffes de Warley sepulta fuit xv^to^ die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541°.

Alicia uxor Johannis Ryley de Sowerby sepulta fuit xvi^th^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna uxor Johannis Bawme de Halifax sepulta fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Thome Ratclyff de Sowerby sepulta fuit xviii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johannes Hudeson de Halifax } consepulti fuerunt
Item Johanna filia Johannis Craven de Northorom } xx° die mensis ejusdem.

Isabella Presteley de Hiperome sepulta fuit xxii° die mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1541.

Hic incipit mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1541.

Isabella filia Johannis Denton de Sowthorom sepulta fuit iiii^to^ die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna uxor Thome Holgate de Sowerby sepulta fuit xvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna Botheis de Northorom sepulta fuit xix° die mensis ejusdem.

Robertus Hemyngway de Hyperome sepultus fuit vicesimo die mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1541.

Wilhelmus filius Jacobi Dobson de Sowerby sepultus fuit xxvii° die mensis ejusdem.

Wilhelmus Murgaterode de Warley sepultus fuit xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit Octobris.

Katerina uxor Richardi Romesden de Hiperome sepulta fuit quarto die mensis Octobris.

Johannes Schepperde de Halifax et Johanna filia bastarda Richardi Benne de Shelff } consepulti fuerunt sexto die mensis ejusdem.

Johanna filia Thome Harreson de Halifax sepulta fuit xii° die mensis ejusdem.

Alicia filia Roberti Murgaterode de Warley sepulta fuit xxi° die mensis ejusdem.

Agnes filia bastarda Edwardi Mawde et Sibelle Hanson sepulta fuit xxviii° die ejusdem.

Elizabetha uxor Johannis Baroclough de Hyperome sepulta fuit xxix° die mensis ejusdem.

Hic incipit mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541.

Alicia nuper relicta Roberti Mygeley de Mygeley sepulta fuit primo die ejusdem *mensis.*

Margareta filia Georgii Whytgham et Elizabethe Hergreffes sepulta fuit quarto die mensis ejusdem.

Margareta Smyth de Sowerby sepulta fuit septimo die mensis Novembris Anno Domini 1541.

Willielmus filius bastardus Thome Carodus et Sibelle Nycoll sepultus fuit viii° die ejusdem *mensis.*

Elizabetha uxor Johannis Beyrstow de Northorom
Item Jacobus filius Jacobi Burley de Schelff } consepulti fuerunt ix° die mensis ejusdem.

Edwardus filius Johannis Waddesworth de Warley sepultus fuit x° die mensis ejusdem.